R. NO: 55

148

THE BOOK OF INDIAN BIRDS

AVERAGE ANNUAL
RAINFALL
OF
INDIA
English miles
100 50 0 100 200 300 400 500
INCHES
UNDER 5
5—10
10—20
20—30
30—40
40—50
50—75
75—100
OVER 100
ARABIAN
SEA
BAY
OF
BENGAL
ANDAMAN
ISLANDS
NICOBAR
ISLANDS
R. Indus
R. Brahmaputra
R. Mekong
R. Ganges
R. Jumna
R. Narbada
R. Tapti
R. Godavari
R. Kistna
R. Mahanadi
R. Hooghly
Salween R.
Chitral
KABUL
PESHAWAR
KANDAHAR
QUETTA
Sibi
Kalat
Srinagar
Rawalpindi
Jammu
Dalhousie
Hoshiarpur
LAHORE
Simla
Kasauli
Ambala
Multan
Mussoorie
Saharanpur
Dehra
Naini Tal
Meerut
DELHI
Bareilly
Bikanir
Rohri
Agra
Lucknow
Cawnpore
Jodhpur
Ajmer
Gwalior
Hyderabad
Karachi
Jhansi
ALLAHABAD
BANKIPORE
Mt Abu
Udaipur
Mughal Sarai
Gaya
Ahmedabad
Indore
Bhopal
Hazaribagh
BARODA
Jubbulpore
Ranchi
Porbandar
Purulia
CALCUTTA
Surat
Betul
Mandla
Bilaspur
Sambalpur
Raipur
NAGPUR
Amraoti
Cuttack
BOMBAY
Puri
Poona
Dhond
HYDERABAD
Vizianagram
Waltair
Vizagapatam
Goa
Kurnool
Mangalore
Bangalore
MYSORE
MADRAS
Ootacamund
Pondicherry
Trichinopoly
Cochin
Tuticorin
Trincomalee
Cape Comorin
Kandi
COLOMBO
Katmandu
Darjeeling
Cooch Behar
Jalpaiguri
SHILLONG
Dibrugarh
Lhasa
Silchar
Dacca
Chittagong
Akyab
Myitkyina
Bhamo
Katha
Kindat
Lashio
Meymyo
MANDALAY
Taunggyi
Meiktila
Prome
Pegu
Bassein
RANGOON
Moulmein
Tavoy
Mergui
68
72
76
80
84
88
92
100
24
20
16
12
8

By the same author

THE BIRDS OF KUTCH
INDIAN HILL BIRDS
THE BIRDS OF TRAVANCORE AND COCHIN
THE BIRDS OF SIKKIM

THE BOOK
OF
INDIAN BIRDS

SÁLIM ALI

With 66 plates in colour (depicting 264 species)
3 in line and 22 in half-tone

EIGHTH EDITION
Revised

நூலகம்
வனத்துறைத் தலைவர் அலுவலகம்
சென்னை-600 006

BOMBAY NATURAL HISTORY SOCIETY
BOMBAY

First published, August 1941
Second edition, October 1942
Third edition, June 1944
Reprinted, December 1945
Fourth edition, October 1946
Fifth edition (Revised), 1955
Sixth edition (Revised and enlarged), 1961
Seventh edition (Revised), 1964
Eighth edition (Revised and enlarged) 1968

7941 (384)
148·2

© Bombay Natural History Society 1964

All rights reserved. This book, any parts thereof, or plates therein, may not be reproduced in any form without the written permission of the author and the publishers.

PRINTED IN INDIA AT THE LEADERS PRESS PRIVATE LTD., BOMBAY, C9449

PREFACE

THE publication by the Bombay Natural History Society in 1961 of A SYNOPSIS OF THE BIRDS OF INDIA AND PAKISTAN by S. Dillon Ripley meant an upheaval for bird students in this country accustomed to the older order of classification. The latter had been followed in all important publications on Indian birds since the first edition of the Bird volumes in the FAUNA OF BRITISH INDIA series by Oates and Blanford (1889-1898), including the second edition of that work by E. C. Stuart Baker (1922-1929), POPULAR HANDBOOK OF INDIAN BIRDS by Hugh Whistler (1949) fifth edition of THE BOOK OF INDIAN BIRDS, and others, as well as in periodical literature. The change was bound to cause some inconvenience and confusion at first, but it had become essential in order to bring Indian ornithology in line with the system of classification which, with minor variations, has now come to be internationally accepted and adopted. Increasing use and familiarity with the new arrangement should soon dispel its initial disadvantages.

From the sequence of the Orders and Families of birds represented in this book, shown after the Preface, it will be noticed that the new arrangement is superficially little more than the old system in reverse. This means that whereas previously we began with the putatively highest evolved forms and ended with the lowest, we now begin at the bottom of the evolutionary ladder and climb to the top. Ripley's SYNOPSIS and all present-day publications on birds, including those pertaining to our neighbouring areas—the Palaearctic Region, Burma, Thailand, Malaysia, Ceylon and others—follow the modern system, and it would therefore have been only consistent to adopt it in the present edition of THE BOOK likewise. By a mere reversal of the positions of the first 56 coloured plates, making the book commence with the Dabchick instead of the crows, the requirements of the new 'fashion' would, by and large, have been satisfied. However, owing to technical difficulties connected with the old groupings on the plates and the facing descriptions, it was thought best to leave their positions undisturbed.

The last eight of the sixtyfour coloured plates were added as supplement to the 6th edition, and therefore do not conform to any systematic arrangement. Two more have been added in the present edition. The book now covers 264 birds fully described and illustrated

in colour, or just over 20 per cent of the total listed in SYNOPSIS for India, Pakistan, Nepal, Sikkim, Bhutan and Ceylon. In addition several other birds are briefly mentioned in their appropriate places. The species selected are amongst the more common and readily seen birds we have in India, chiefly in the plains and foothills.

Hindi names of the birds have been provided wherever available. I cannot vouch for their correctness in all cases or say how common or well understood they are in general. But it seems obvious, if bird study is to prosper and develop in India, that simple Hindi names should be standardized—if necessary coined or borrowed from other languages—and put into circulation as early as possible under the imprint of some competent and recognized central institution.

The standards of size employed in previous editions have been retained as they were on the whole found satisfactory in practice except in the case of complete strangers to the country and its birds. The size in inches given after each 'standard' should help the latter up to a point.

A	Sparrow	6″	G	Crow	17″
B	Quail	7-8″	H	Kite	24″
C	Bulbul	8″	I	Duck	24″
D	Myna	9″	J	Village hen	18-30″
E	Pigeon	13″	K	Vulture	36″
F	Partridge	13″			

Minus and plus signs are used to indicate whether the bird is smaller or bigger than the standard.

January, 1968 S.A.

CONVERSION TABLE
(to metric system)

1 inch	=	2.54 centimetres
10 inches	=	25.4 cm.
1 foot	=	30.48 cm.
10 feet	=	304.8 cm. or 3.048 metres
100 feet	=	30.48 m.
1000 feet	=	304.8 m.

New Sequence of Orders and Families

dealt with in this book

Order Podicipediformes

Family podicipedidae: Grebes

Order Pelecaniformes

Family pelecanidae: Pelicans

„ phalacrocoracidae: Cormorants, Darter

Order Ciconiiformes

Family ardeidae: Herons, Egrets, Bitterns

„ ciconiidae: Stork

„ threskiornithidae: Ibises, Spoonbill

„ phoenicopteridae: Flamingos

Order Anseriformes

Family anatidae: Ducks, Geese

Order Falconiformes

Family accipitridae: Hawks, Vultures

„ falconidae: Falcons

Order Galliformes

Family phasianidae: Pheasants, Junglefowl, Partridges, Quails

Order Gruiformes

Family turnicidae: Button- and Bustard-Quails

„ gruidae: Cranes

„ rallidae: Rails, Coots

„ otididae: Bustards

Order Charadriiformes

Family jaçanidae: Jaçanas

„ haematopodidae: Oystercatchers

„ charadriidae

Subfamily charadriinae: Plovers

„ scolopacinae: Curlew, Whimbrel, Godwit

Family rostratulidae: Painted Snipe

„ recurvirostridae: Stilt, Avocet

„ burhinidae: Stone Curlew

„ glareolidae: Coursers

„ laridae: Gulls, Terns

Order COLUMBIFORMES

Family PTEROCLIDIDAE: Sandgrouse
,, COLUMBIDAE: Pigeons & Doves

Order PSITTACIFORMES

Family PSITTACIDAE: Parrots

Order CUCULIFORMES

Family CUCULIDAE: Cuckoos

Order STRIGIFORMES

Family STRIGIDAE
Subfamily TYTONINAE: Barn Owls
,, STRIGINAE: Owls

Order CAPRIMULGIFORMES

Family CAPRIMULGIDAE: Nightjars

Order APODIFORMES

Family APODIDAE
Subfamily APODINAE: Swifts
,, HEMIPROCNINAE: Crested Tree Swifts

Order CORACIIFORMES

Family ALCEDINIDAE: Kingfishers
,, MEROPIDAE: Bee-eaters
,, CORACIIDAE: Rollers
,, UPUPIDAE: Hoopoes
,, BUCEROTIDAE: Hornbills

Order PICIFORMES

Family CAPITONIDAE: Barbets
,, PICIDAE: Woodpeckers

Order PASSERIFORMES

Family PITTIDAE: Pittas
,, ALAUDIDAE: Larks
,, HIRUNDINIDAE: Swallows
,, LANIIDAE: Shrikes
,, ORIOLIDAE: Orioles
,, DICRURIDAE: Drongos
,, ARTAMIDAE: Swallow-Shrikes
,, STURNIDAE: Mynas
,, CORVIDAE: Crows, Tree Pies

Family CAMPEPHAGIDAE: Cuckoo-Shrikes, Minivets
,, IRENIDAE: Ioras
,, PYCNONOTIDAE: Bulbuls
,, MUSCICAPIDAE
Subfamily TIMALIINAE: Babblers
,, MUSCICAPINAE: Flycatchers
,, SYLVIINAE: Warblers
,, TURDINAE: Thrushes, Chats, Robins
Family PARIDAE
Subfamily PARINAE: Tits
Family SITTIDAE
Subfamily SITTINAE: Nuthatches
Family MOTACILLIDAE: Pipits, Wagtails
,, DICAEIDAE: Flowerpeckers
,, NECTARINIIDAE: Sunbirds
,, ZOSTEROPIDAE: White-eyes
Family PLOCEIDAE
Subfamily PASSERINAE: House and Yellowthroated Sparrows
,, PLOCEINAE: Weaver Birds
,, ESTRILDINAE: Munias
Family FRINGILLIDAE
Subfamily FRINGILLINAE: Rosefinches
Family EMBERIZIDAE: Buntings

CONTENTS

	PAGE
PREFACE	v
NEW SEQUENCE OF ORDERS AND FAMILIES	vii
INTRODUCTION	xiii
TERMINOLOGY OF A BIRD'S PLUMAGE AND PARTS	xxv
HOW TO RECOGNISE BIRDS IN THE FIELD:	
1. Birds with prominent Tails	xxviii
2. Birds with prominent Bills	xxx
3. Birds with prominent Crests	xxxiv
4. Long-legged birds	xxxv
5. Bright coloured birds	xxxviii
6. Sober coloured birds	xxxix
DESCRIPTIONS OF 264 BIRDS AND COLOURED PLATES No. 1-66	1—132
SOME NESTS AND NESTING BEHAVIOUR	133
FLIGHT	140
BIRD MIGRATION	145
THE USEFULNESS OF BIRDS	152
BIRD WATCHING	158
INDEX OF SPECIES	xlvii

List of Black & White Plates

No.		
65	Redwattled Lapwing and nest.	134
66	Mixed heronry of Cormorants, Painted Storks and White Ibises	135
67	Paradise Flycatcher (sub-adult male) at nest	136
68	Malabar Pied Hornbill (male) feeding young in nest	137
69	Tailor Bird and nest	138
70	Pheasant-tailed Jaçana and floating nest	138-39
71	Năkta duck at nest in tree-trunk	138-39
72	Golden Oriole and hammock nest	138-39
73	Colony of mud nests of Cliff Swallow	138-39
74	'Flamingo City'—Great Rann of Kutch	138-39
75	Flying Silhouettes	138-39
76	Flying Silhouettes	138-39
77	Hoopoe leaving nest-hole	140

No.		Page
78	Brownheaded Gull	141
79	Swallows collecting on migration	142
80	A migratory swarm of Rosy Pastors	143
81	Ringed Sparrow Hawk ready to be released	146
82	Vultures at a carcase	147
83	Jungle Myna sipping nectar from Coral blossoms	156
84	Thickbilled Flowerpecker eating *Loranthus* berries	157
85	Camouflaged Ground 'Hide'	160
86	Machan 'Hide' against Blackbacked Woodpecker's nest-hole	161

Diagrams

Illustration of a bird's plumage & parts xxiv
Types of Bills xxvi
Types of Feet xxvii

Maps

Average Rainfall of India
Europe-Asia showing some significant recoveries of ringed birds in and from India, to date } end papers

OFFICE OF THE CHIEF CONSERVATOR OF FORESTS
LIBRARY

INTRODUCTION

What is a Bird?

A BIRD has been described as a 'Feathered Biped'. This description is apt and precise, and can apply to no other animal.

Birds are vertebrate warm-blooded animals, i.e. whose temperature remains more or less constant and independent of the surrounding temperature. This is in contradistinction to Reptiles, Amphibians and Fishes which are cold-blooded, i.e. of temperature that changes with the hotness or coldness of their surroundings.

To assist in maintaining an even temperature, the body of a bird is covered with non-conducting feathers—its chief characteristic—which in details of structure and arrangement reflect the mode of life of the group to which the bird belongs. Compare for example the thick, soft, well-greased covering on the underside of an aquatic bird like a Duck or Grebe with the peculiar, narrow, hairlike, 'double' feathers of the Cassowary to be seen in any Zoo. Except in the Flightless Birds such as the last named, the Ostrich and the Penguin (*Ratitae* and *Sphenici*) whose feathers grow more or less evenly over the entire surface of the body, the growth of feathers is restricted only to well-defined patches or tracts known as *pterylae* on various parts of the body, whence they fall over and evenly cover the adjoining naked interspaces or *apteria*. A study of the arrangement of the feather tracts (*pterylosis*) which varies in the different orders, families, and even species, is of great importance in determining the natural relationships of different birds.

The feathers covering the body of a bird fall into 3 classes: (1) the ordinary outside feathers known as Contour feathers or *pennae*, whether covering the body as a whole or specialised as pinions or flight feathers (remiges) or as tail feathers (rectrices) which serve as rudder and brake; (2) the fluffy Down feathers or *plumulae* hidden by the Contour feathers and comparable to flannel underclothing, whether confined to nestlings or persisting throughout life; (3) the hair-like Filo-plumes which are hardly seen until the other feathers have been plucked off. They are particularly noticeable, for instance, in a plucked pigeon.

The body temperature of birds, about 38°-44°C., is higher than that of most mammals. Assisted by their non-conducting covering of feathers birds are able to withstand great extremes of climate. As long as they

can procure a sufficiency of food supply, or 'fuel' for the system, it makes little material difference to them whether the surrounding temperature is over 60°C. on the burning desert sands or 40°C. below zero in the icy frozen north. Their rate of metabolism is greater than that of mammals. They lack sweat-glands. The extra heat generated by their extreme activity which would, under torrid climatic conditions result in overheating, fever, and death, is eliminated through the lungs and air sacs as fast as it is produced. For one of the functions of the 'air sacs'—a feature peculiar to birds and found in various parts within the body—is to promote internal perspiration. Water vapour diffuses from the blood into these cavities and passes out by way of the lungs, with which they are indirectly connected.

In addition to these two cardinal attributes, warm-bloodedness and insulated feather covering, birds as a class possess certain well-marked characteristics which equip them pre-eminently for a life in the air. In India we have at present no indigenous flightless birds like the Ostrich or the Penguin, so these need not be considered here. The forelimbs of birds, which correspond to human arms or to the forelegs of quadrupeds, have been evolved to serve as perfect organs of propulsion through the air. Many of their larger bones are hollow and often have air sacs running into them which, as mentioned above, function principally as accessory respiratory organs. This makes for lightness without sacrificing strength, and is a special adaptation to facilitate aerial locomotion. Modifications in the structure of the breast bone, pectoral girdle and other parts of the skeleton, and the enormously developed breast muscles enable a bird to fly in the air. It has been estimated from analogy with birds that a man, to be able to lift himself off the ground by his own effort, would require breast muscles at least 4 feet deep! There is, moreover, a general tendency for various bones to fuse with each other, conducing to increase rigidity of the skeletal frame—also a factor of great importance in flight. As a whole the perfectly streamlined spindle-shaped body of a bird is designed to offer the minimum resistance to the wind. On account of their warm-bloodedness coupled with these peculiar facilities for locomotion with which Nature has endowed them, birds enjoy a wider distribution on the earth than any other class of animals. They cross ocean barriers and find their way to remote regions and isolated islands, and exist under physical conditions where their cold-blooded relatives must perish. It is also this power of swift and sustained flight that enables birds living in northern lands to migrate periodically over enormous distances in order to escape from the rigours of winter—

shortening days and dwindling food supply—to warmer and more hospitable climes.

Birds are believed to have sprung from reptilian ancestors in bygone aeons. At first sight this appears a far-fetched notion, for on the face of it there seems little in common between the grovelling cold-blooded reptile and the graceful, soaring warm-blooded bird. But palaeontological evidence, supplied chiefly by the earliest fossil of an undoubted bird to which we have access—the *Archaeopteryx*—and modern researches on the skeletal and other characteristics of our present-day birds, tend in a great measure to support this belief. The method of articulation of the skull with the backbone, for instance, and the nucleated red blood corpuscles of the bird are distinctly reptilian in character. To this may be added the fact that birds lay eggs which in many cases closely resemble those of reptiles in appearance and composition, and that the development of the respective embryos up to a point is identical. In the majority of birds scales are present on the tarsus and toes which are identical with the scales of reptiles. In some birds, like sandgrouse and certain eagles and owls, the legs are covered with feathers, a fact which suggests that feathers are modified scales and that the two may be interchangeable. The outer covering of the bills of certain birds, for example the Puffin (*Fratercula arctica*), is shed annually after breeding in the same way as the slough in reptiles. The periodical moulting of birds is also essentially the same process as the sloughing of reptiles. In short, birds may reasonably be considered to be extremely modified reptiles, and according to the widely accepted classification of the great scientist T. H. Huxley, the two classes together form the division of vertebrates termed *Sauropsida*.

* * *

Of the senses, those of Sight and Hearing are most highly developed n birds; that of Taste is comparatively poor, while Smell is practically absent. In rapid accommodation of the eye, the bird surpasses all other creatures. The focus can be altered from a distant object to a near one almost instantaneously; as an American naturalist puts it, 'in a fraction of time it (the eye) can change itself from a telescope to a microscope'.

* * *

For the safety of their eggs and young, birds build nests which may range from a simple scrape in the ground, as of the Lapwing, to such elaborate structures as the compactly woven nest of the Weaver Bird. With rare exceptions they incubate the eggs with the heat of their own

bodies and show considerable solicitude for the young until they are able to fend for themselves. Careful experiments suggest however, that in all the seemingly intelligent and purposeful actions of nesting birds, in the solicitude they display for the welfare of their young and in the tactics they employ when the latter are in danger, *instinct* and not intelligence is the primary operating factor. The power of reasoning and the ability to meet new situations and overcome obstacles beyond the simplest, are non-existent. It is good therefore always to bear this in mind when studying birds, and to remember that their actions and behaviour cannot be judged purely by comparison with human standards and emotions.

* * *

The total number of bird species known to science as inhabiting the earth to-day has been estimated as about 8600. If subspecies or geographical races are taken into account the figure would rise to nearly 30,000.

For its size, the erstwhile 'Indian Empire' or 'British India', in which, besides Pakistan and Burma it was customary for biological considerations to include Ceylon as well, contains one of the richest and most varied avifaunas on the face of the globe. Covering some 40 degrees of latitude and about the same of longitude, it encloses within its boundaries a vast diversity of climate and physical features. These range from the dry, scorching sandy deserts of Sind and Rajasthan and the humid evergreen rain forests of Assam and the southern Western Ghats, to the region of glaciers and eternal snow in the mighty Himalayas. Smooth wide spaces of depressed river basins, either sandy, dry and sun-scorched or cultivated, or water-logged under a steamy moisture-laden atmosphere (the *tarai*) lie along the base of the northern ramparts. The great central Indian and Deccan plateaux succeed the fertile alluvial Gangetic Plain and are flanked on the west by the broken crags and castellated outlines of the ridges of the Western Ghats which overlook the Arabian Sea and continue southward in gentle, smoothly rounded slopes of green uplands—the Nilgiri and other hills of southern India.

This vast sub-continent—two-thirds of Europe in superficial area—with its extensive coastline, affords suitable living conditions to a great variety of feathered inhabitants. The second edition of the FAUNA OF BRITISH INDIA series on Birds enumerated some 2400 forms (species and subspecies). The latest checklist, A SYNOPSIS OF THE BIRDS OF INDIA AND PAKISTAN (which excludes Burma) lists 2061 forms of which

over 350 are winter visitors, chiefly from the Palaearctic Region to the north.

The area as a whole falls into the zoogeographical division of the earth known as the Oriental Region. For the sake of convenience it has been split up (Blanford, *Phil. Trans. of the Royal Soc.* Vol. 194, 1901, pp. 335-436) into 5 primary subdivisions as under:

(*a*) The Indo-Gangetic Plain extending across the whole of northern India from the Arabian Sea to the Bay of Bengal. Its boundaries run up the hill ranges from Karachi to Peshawar, thence along the outer spurs of the Himalayas to Bhutan, and thence roughly southward to east of the Sundarbans. The southern boundary takes a line from the Rann of Kutch to Delhi and from about Agra to Rajmahal whence it goes south to the Bay of Bengal.

(*b*) Peninsular India, southward of the above area.

(*c*) Ceylon.

(*d*) The Himalayas including the whole area of the mountain ranges from their foothills up to the limit of tree-growth.

(*e*) Assam (and Burma).

The Punjab, Sind and Rajasthan, however, have a fauna differing considerably from that of the other parts of India and resembling that found in W. Asia and N. Africa, whilst the animals of the Higher Himalayas (above the tree-line) and the Upper Indus Valley resemble those of central Asia. Both these areas belong to the zoogeographical region which extends over the greater part of Asia and all Europe, known as the Palaearctic.

A still further splitting of the fauna within these broad subdivisions on the basis of ecological or environmental factors is clearly desirable. A scrutiny shows that there is a close similarity between the fauna and flora of those regions in which the incidence of the Southwest Monsoon is heaviest, namely the Himalayas east of Sikkim and the hilly portions of Assam and Burma on the one hand, and the south-western corner of the Indian peninsula, south of about Goa, together with the south-western portions of Ceylon, on the other. On account of the similar physical configuration of all these areas and their geographical position relative to the strike of the SW. Monsoon currents, they are areas of heavy rainfall and excessive humidity. These, precisely, are two of the most important factors

that regulate the character of the vegetation. Similarity in vegetation is a striking feature of these heavy-rainfall areas. As would be expected, this similarity extends to the insect forms dependent upon the plants, which in turn conduce to similarity in the birds predatory upon them. It has therefore been suggested that all these parallel areas, far-flung though they are, are perhaps better lumped togethei in one zoogeographical sub-division.

There are certain biological axioms of more or less universal application which are found to hold good in the case of our Indian avifauna also. They are of great importance, particularly in view of the modern practice of recognizing geographical variations and races. A cursory glance through any well-arranged museum collection, or through the description of geographical races in any up-to-date work on systematic ornithology reveals the fact that the largest race of a bird species—this is true of other warm-blooded animals as well—is, with rare exceptions, found inhabiting the cooler part of its distributional range while the smallest inhabits the warmer. Parallel with this axiom is the fact that in the Northern Hemisphere races occupying the cooler (northern) portions of the range of a species tend to lay larger clutches of eggs than those occupying warmer (southern) parts.

Furthermore, it is well known that of a given species the races that inhabit desert areas are always pale or sandy-coloured whereas those living under the influence of heavy rainfall, in well-wooded or humid tracts, tend to be darker in coloration. This is true not only of individual races and species, but also of the entire aspect of the avifauna of these tracts as a whole. What the precise factors are that bring about these changes in coloration, and the manner of their operation, we do not know. That humidity has to do with increased pigmentation is clear enough, and it has recently been suggested that the reduced force of ultraviolet rays due to water vapour suspended in the air may account for the darkening.

* * *

A few remarks with regard to the classification of birds seem called for in the interest of the beginner. It will be observed that after the English or trivial name of each species in the following pages, there appear two Latin names. The practice of employing a uniform Latin terminology is current throughout the modern scientific world. It is a boon to workers in different countries since it is more or less constant and enables the reader of one nation to understand what the writer of another is talking about. To take an example: What

the Englishman calls Hoopoe is Wiedehopf to the German. A Pole knows the bird as something else—doubtless with a good many c's, z's, s's, and other consonants in bewildering juxta-position—while the Russian has yet another equally fantastic looking name for it. A fair working knowledge of a language seldom implies a familiarity with popular names as of birds, for instance, many of which often are of purely local or colloquial application. Thus it is possible that while the Englishman may follow more or less all he reads in German about the Wiedehopf he may still be left in some doubt as to the exact identity of the bird. The international Latin name *Upupa epops* after the English or Polish or Russian name will leave no doubt as to what species is meant.

In the above combination the first name *Upupa* denotes the Genus of the bird corresponding roughly, in everyday human terms, to the surname. The second name *epops* indicates the Species and corresponds, so to say, to the Christian name. Modern trend of scientific usage has tended to split up the Species further into smaller units called Geographical Races or Subspecies. An example will clarify what this means: It will be admitted that all the peoples living in India are human and belong to one and the same human species. Yet a casual glance is enough to show that the Punjabi is a very different type in build and physiognomy from the dweller in Madras. The differences, though small, are too obvious to be overlooked. They are primarily the result of environment which includes not only climatic conditions of heat and cold, dampness and dryness, but also of diet and many other subtle factors working unceasingly upon the organism in direct or indirect ways. Thus while retaining all our inhabitants under the human species, when you talk of the Madrasi or the Punjabi you automatically recognise the sum total of the differences wrought in either by his particular environment.

A comparative study of birds reveals that there are similar minor but well marked and readily recognizable differences in size, coloration and other details in those species which range over a wide area and live under diversified natural conditions, or which have been subjected to prolonged isolation as on oceanic islands, or through other causes. It is important for science that these differences should be duly recognized and catalogued since they facilitate the study of specification and evolution. This recognition is signified by adding a third Latin name to the two already existing, to designate the Geographical Race or Subspecies. Thus, for example the House Crow,

Corvus splendens, has been subdivided on the basis of constant differences in size and coloration brought about in the different portions of the 'Indian Empire' it occupies as follows:

Corvus splendens splendens (the nominate race), Common House Crow

Corvus splendens zugmayeri, Sind House Crow
Corvus splendens insolens, Burmese House Crow
Corvus splendens protegatus, Ceylon House Crow

* * *

Barring restricted areas and particular groups of birds which still require careful collecting and working out, we can now claim to have a sufficiency of dead ornithological material from India in the great museums of the world to satisfy the needs of even an exacting taxonomist. Most bird lovers in this country possess neither the inclination, training, nor facilities for making any substantial additions to our knowledge of systematics. Speaking generally, therefore, Indian *systematic* ornithology is best left in the hands of the specialist or museum worker who has the necessary material and facilities at his command. Our greatest need to-day is for careful and rational field work on *living* birds in their natural environment, or what is known as Bird Ecology. It is a virgin field; both the serious student and the intelligent amateur can contribute towards building up this knowledge. A great many biological problems await solution by intensive ecological study. This is a line of field research that may be commended to workers in India; it will afford infinitely more pleasure and is capable of achieving results of much greater value and usefulness than the mere collecting and labelling of skins.

Among the questions which the ornithologist in India is constantly being asked are the following. I have had to face them so frequently, from such a variety of people and in such far-flung corners of the country that it might perhaps be as well to devote a little space to them here.

Q. What is the largest Indian bird, and what the smallest?

A. It is not easy to say which particular one is *the* largest, but amongst the upper ten are certainly the Sarus Crane (p. 87) and the Himalayan Bearded Vulture or Lammergeier. The former stands the height of a man; the latter has a wing spread of over 8 feet. Amongst our smallest birds are the flowerpeckers, e.g. Tickell's Flowerpecker (p. 46) scarcely bigger than a normal thumb.

Q. What is our most beautiful bird?

A. Difficult to pick out any single species for the highest honour, and depends rather on individual tastes. A large number of birds of many different families, particularly those resident in areas of humid evergreen forest, possess extraordinarily brilliant plumage. As a family, the pheasants occupy a high place for colour and brilliancy of plumage and adornment possessed by the cocks of most species. At the bottom of the size ladder come the sunbirds—tiny creatures about half the size of the House Sparrow or less—whose glistening resplendent plumage scintillating in the bright sunshine as they flit from flower to flower, or dart from one forest glade to another, transforms them into living gems.

Q. What is our commonest bird, and what our rarest?

A. The answer depends largely on what part of the country you live in. But for India as a whole, perhaps the House Crow and the Sparrow would be hard to beat for commonness and abundance. They have followed Man everywhere—up in the hills and out in the desert—wherever his ingenuity has created liveable conditions for himself. Next in abundance come birds like Mynas and Bulbuls which though not wholly commensal on Man are yet quick to profit by his presence and activities.

Perhaps the three rarest birds in India at present are the Mountain Quail (*Ophrysia superciliosa*), Jerdon's Courser (*Cursorius bitorquatus*), and the Pinkheaded Duck (*Rhodonessa caryophyllacea*), all illustrated and described (pp. 127-8). The first has not been met with since 1876 and the second since 1900, and all attempts to re-discover them have ended in failure. The fate of the Pinkheaded Duck is also shrouded in mystery and to all appearances the species has become extinct. The last example shot was in 1935, and though it has since been reported off and on as seen by sportsmen, in all the cases investigated these reports have proved unreliable, the bird actually seen being the Redcrested Pochard (p. 127).

Q. Do birds have a language?

A. They certainly have, if by language is meant that they can communicate with and understand one another. It consists not of speech as we know it, but of simple sounds and actions and enables birds—especially the more sociable ones—to maintain contact amongst themselves and convey simple reactions such as those of pleasure, threat, alarm, invitation, and others. Several of these signals—vocal, behavioural, or a combination of the two—are understood not only

by members of the same species but also by other birds generally, e.g. the alarm notes and behaviour of many on the approach of a marauding hawk. To this extent Man can also claim to understand the language of birds; Solomon himself could hardly have done more. But the structure of a bird's brain suggests a comparatively low level of intelligence and precludes the possibility of their holding regular conversations or expressing views and opinions as we humans are usually so ready to do!

Q. What is our most accomplished songster? and talker?

A. Personally, for song I would give the palm to the Greywinged Blackbird (*Turdus boulboul*) of the Himalayas. A number of its close relations, members of the Thrush family, including the Malabar Whistling Thrush (p. 16) and the Shama (p. 14) follow close on its heels.

The best talker amongst our Indian birds is certainly the Hill Myna (p. 28) whose articulation of the human voice and speech is infinitely clearer and truer than that of the parakeets. The latter enjoy a wider reputation and are more generally kept as cage birds because more readily procured.

Q. How long does a bird live?

A. The age-potential, or the age to which a bird is capable of living, of course varies according to species and to the environment and conditions under which it lives. Reliable data concerning the life-span of wild birds in a state of nature is very difficult to obtain. It is only possible by the method of marking individual birds, particularly as nestlings. Most of the figures of age available are from birds in captivity and therefore living under somewhat unnatural conditions. It is known that within a group of related forms the larger the bird the longer its life, but outside related groups, size does not seem to matter a great deal. An ostrich in captivity has lived for 40 years; a raven to 69 and another to 50. Passerine birds of about Sparrow size have occasionally reached 25 years although normally their span is 5 to 8. A vulture attained 52, a horned owl 68, swan 25, pigeon 22 to 35, peacock 20. The longest lived wild birds in a natural state, as determined by the marking method, are: herring gull 36 years, oriole 8, pintail duck at least 13, grey heron about 16, blackbird 10, curlew 31½, kite 25¾, and swallow 16 +.

The common belief that crows are immortal is of course groundless, while there seems no proof for the popular assertion that vultures score centuries'.

Finally, to those desiring a closer acquaintance with birds in general, no better or more readable book can be recommended than THE BIOLOGY OF BIRDS by J. A. Thomson, but this is now out of print. Two other useful books on general ornithology, though largely using American examples, are NATURAL HISTORY OF BIRDS by Leonard W. Wing (The Ronald Press Co., New York) and AN INTRODUCTION TO ORNITHOLOGY by George J. Wallace (The Macmillan Co., New York). For India in particular, the excellent serial on 'The Study of Indian Birds' by Hugh Whistler published in the *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society*, and his POPULAR HANDBOOK OF INDIAN BIRDS are useful guides. Inglis and Fletcher's BIRDS OF AN INDIAN GARDEN is good and describes and illustrates a number of the commoner species. Douglas Dewar's series of books on Indian birds will be found helpful, and no one should be without EHA's (E. H. Aitken) classic little COMMON BIRDS OF BOMBAY which, despite its title, covers a good many of the commoner birds found in India[1]. For masterly touch of matter and charm of style EHA is unapproachable. To the advanced student the 8 volumes of the 2nd edition of the FAUNA OF BRITISH INDIA series on Birds by Stuart Baker and the 4 companion volumes of his NIDIFICATION OF BIRDS OF THE INDIAN EMPIRE must remain indispensable for a long time to come. To these must now be added A SYNOPSIS OF THE BIRDS OF INDIA AND PAKISTAN by S. Dillon Ripley (Bombay Natural History Society) which is not only a complete up-to-date checklist but also gives the distributions and habitat details of the birds.

The preparation of a ten-volume HANDBOOK OF THE BIRDS OF INDIA AND PAKISTAN by Sálim Ali and S. Dillon Ripley (Oxford University Press) is in progress. In effect this is a revision of Stuart Baker's volumes, and will contain, in addition, coloured illustrations of practically every species of bird found within our limits and thus be of usefulness also to the amateur birdwatcher.

[1] A new edition of this was published in 1946 by Thacker & Co. Ltd., Bombay, under the title COMMON BIRDS OF INDIA with notes by Sálim Ali and a biographical sketch of the author by W. T. Loke.

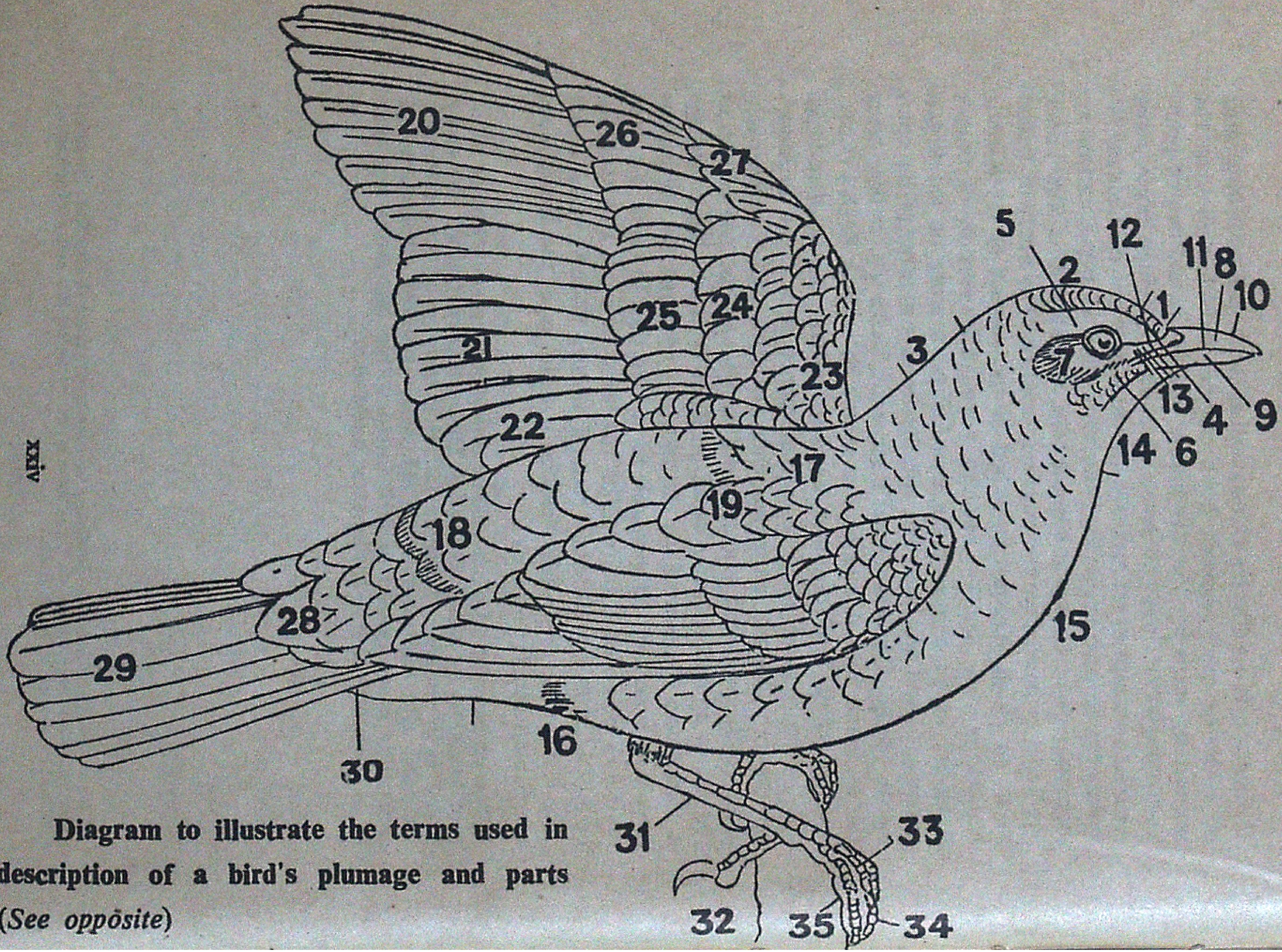
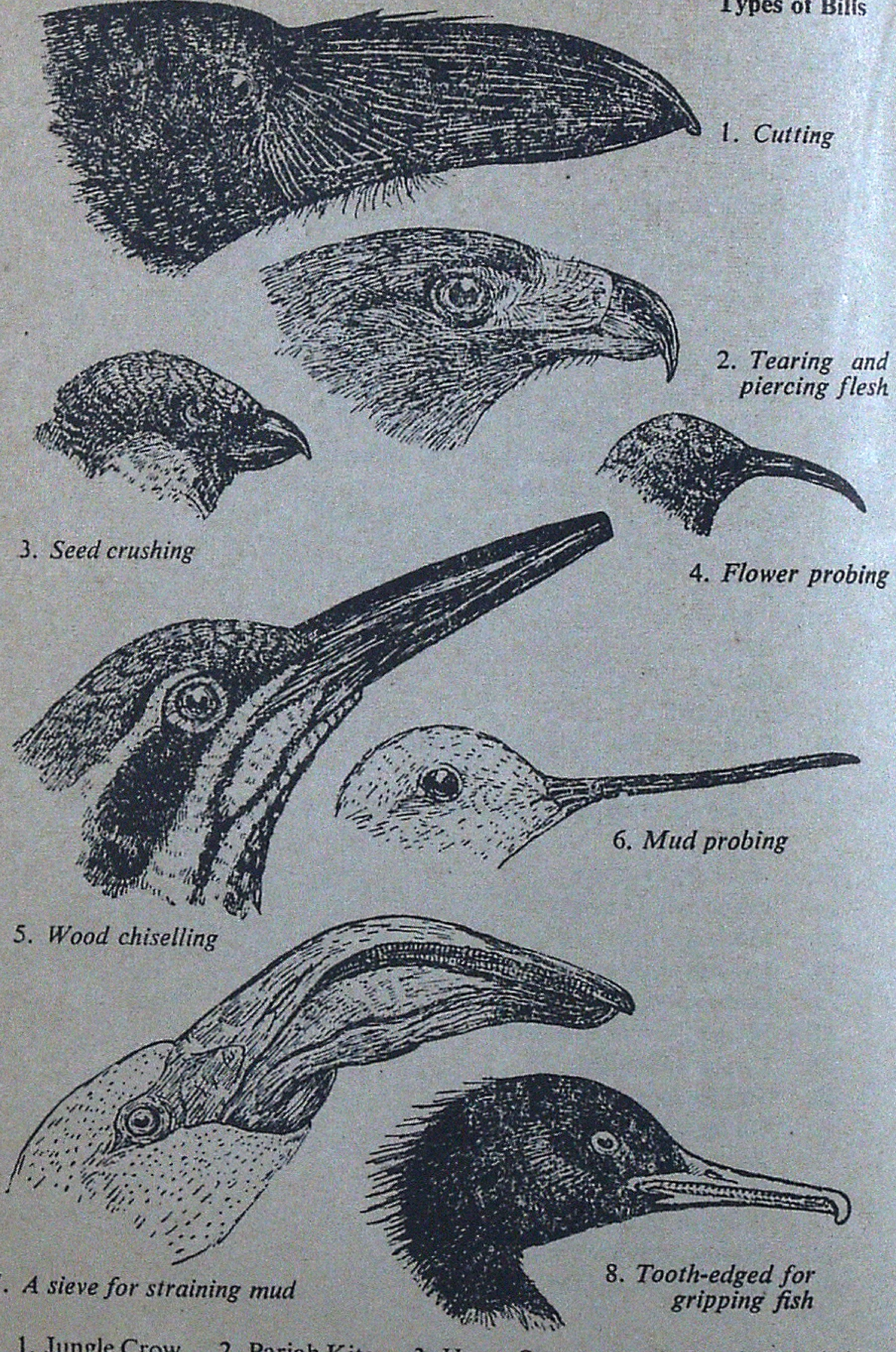


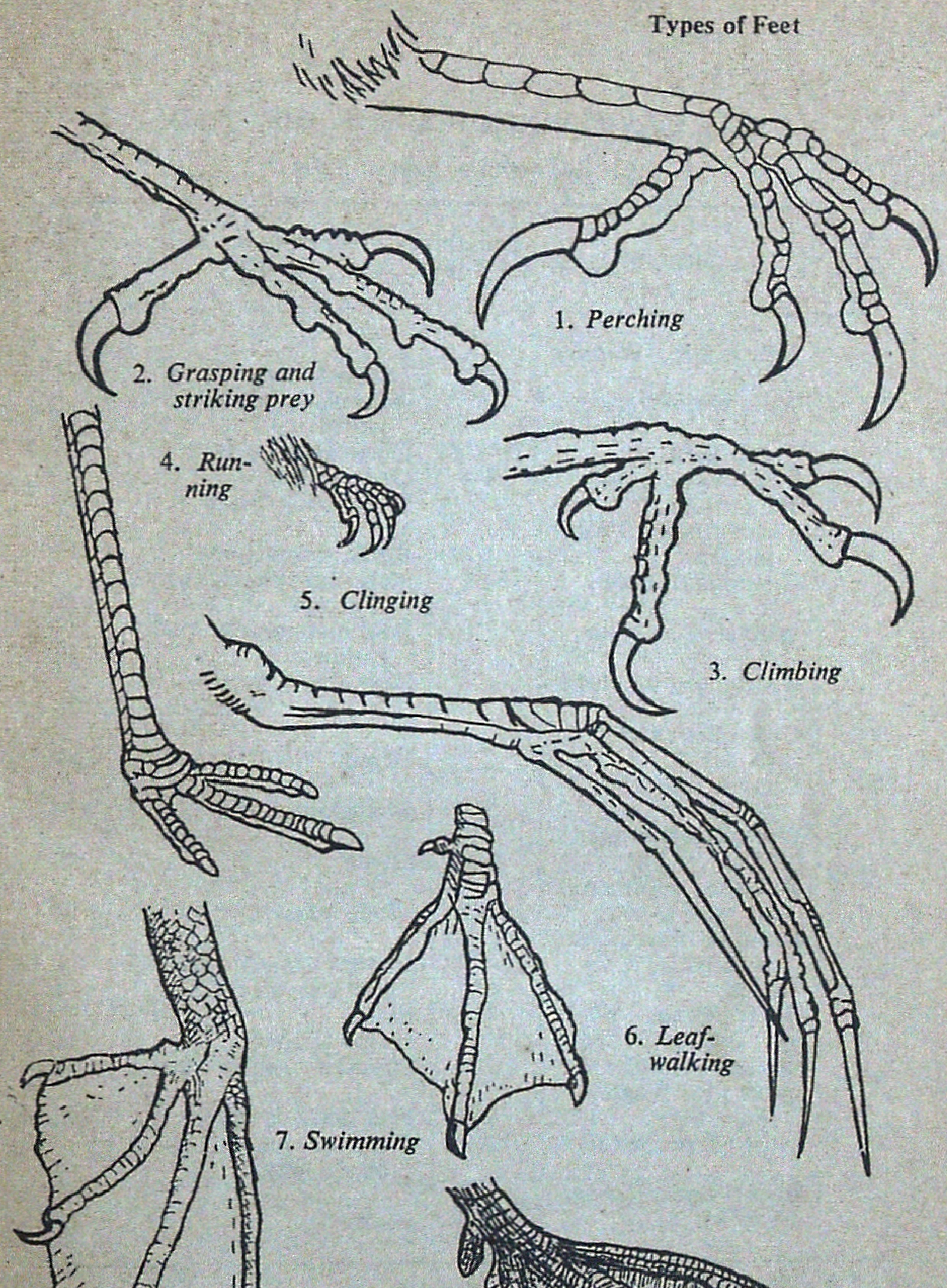
Diagram to illustrate the terms used in description of a bird's plumage and parts (*See oppósite*)

TERMS USED IN DESCRIPTION OF A BIRD'S PLUMAGE AND PARTS

1. Forehead
2. Crown
3. Nape or occiput
4. Lores (space in front of eye)
5. Supercilium
6. Cheeks
7. Ear-coverts
8. Upper mandible or maxilla
9. Lower mandible
10. Culmen or upper profile of maxilla
11. Commissure or line of junction of the two mandibles
12. Rictal bristles or vibrissae
13. Chin
14. Throat
15. Breast
16. Abdomen
17. Back
18. Rump
19. Scapulars
20. Primaries (the earlier or outermost 9 or 10 visible quills of the wing)
21. Outer secondaries (wing-quills springing from the radius and ulna)
22. Inner secondaries
23. Lesser wing-coverts
24. Median wing-coverts
25. Greater wing-coverts
26. Primary wing-coverts
27. Winglet or bastard wing
28. Upper tail-coverts
29. Tail feathers or rectrices
30. Under tail-coverts
31. Tarsus
32. Hind toe or first toe, or hallux
33. Inner or second toe
34. Middle or third toe
35. Outer or fourth toe



1. Jungle Crow 2. Pariah Kite 3. House Sparrow 4. Purple Sunbird
5. Goldenbacked Woodpecker 6. Stilt 7. Flamingo 8. Cormorant



1. Jungle Crow 2. Sparrow-Hawk 3. Woodpecker 4. Courser 5. Swift
6. Jacana 7. Gull 8. Cormorant 9. Dabchick or Grebe

HOW TO RECOGNISE BIRDS IN THE FIELD

1. Birds with prominent Tails

Size of Bird*	Species	Length of Tail	Predominant colours of Bird	Page
A—	Indian Wren-Warbler (6e)	2″	Earthy brown	26
	Ashy Wren-Warbler	2″	Ashy slate, fulvous-white	26
	Tailor Bird	$1\frac{1}{2}$″-$3\frac{1}{2}$″	Olive-green, white ..	25
A	Grey Wagtail (5b) ..	4″—	Grey, yellow	39
	White Wagtail ..	4″—	White, grey, black ..	40
	Yellowheaded Wagtail (5b)	4″—	Black, yellow, grey ..	39
	Common Swallow ..	3-5″	Steel blue, pinkish white, chestnut	37
	Wiretailed Swallow ..	7″—	Steel blue, white, chestnut	38
	Redrumped Swallow..	4″	Steel blue, fulvous, white	38
	Green Bee-eater (2, 5a)	5″	Green	54
C—	Crested Tree Swift (3, 6d)	5″+	Blue-grey, whitish ..	120
C	Bluetailed Bee-eater (5a)	6″—	Green	55
	Paradise Flycatcher, *ad. male* (3, 6b) ..	10-15″	White, black	18
	Paradise Flycatcher, *imm. male* (3, 6e)..	10-15″	Chestnut, black, white	18
	Shama	6″	Black, chestnut, white ..	14
	Black Drongo (6a) ..	7″—	Black	23
	Whitebellied Drongo	6″	Indigo, whitish ..	24
	Common Babbler (6e)	5″	Streaked earthy brown	5
	Large Pied Wagtail (6c)	5″—	Pied black & white ..	40
D	Indian Tree Pie (6e)...	12″	Chestnut brown, sooty black, grey	2
	Racket-tailed Drongo (3, 6a)	15″	Black	24

* A=Sparrow; C=Bulbul; D=Myna.

+=bigger; —=smaller.

. The numbers in brackets after name of species are to facilitate cross reference to these keys.

1. Birds with prominent Tails—*contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Length of Tail	Predominant colours of Bird	Page
D	Pied Crested Cuckoo (3, 6c)	7″	Pied black & white ..	50
	Grey Shrike (6d) ..	5″	Grey, black & white ..	19
	Blossomheaded Parakeet (5a)	9″	Green, purplish plum ..	53
D+	Roseringed Parakeet (5a)	10″	Green	52
E—	Large Parakeet (5a)..	12″	Green	52
	Common Sandgrouse (6e)	$2\frac{1}{2}$″	Sandy, black	77
F	Pheasant-tailed Jaçana (6c)	5″—	Chocolate-brown, white	86
G—	Koel, *male* (6a) ..	8″	Black	51
	Koel, *female*	8″	Brown, spotted and barred white	51
G+	Crow-Pheasant ..	11″—	Black, chestnut	51
	Little Cormorant (6a)	6″	Black	97
	Sirkeer Cuckoo (6e)...	10″+	Earthy brown, rufous. (Bright cherry red & yellow bill)	119
H	Grey Hornbill (2, 6d)	12″	Slaty grey	58
H+	Malabar Pied Hornbill (2, 6c)	13″—	Pied black & white ..	120
I—	Darter or Snake-bird (2, 6a)	9″	Black, brown, silver grey	98
J	Red Junglefowl, *cock* (5c)	13″—	Orange-red, chestnut black	78
	Grey Junglefowl, *cock*	18″—	Grey, brownish yellow, black	78
K	Peafowl, *cock* (3, 5d)	36-48″ (train)	Metallic blue, green, brown	77

* D=Myna; E=Pigeon; F=Partridge; G=Crow; H=Kite; I=Duck; J=Village hen; K=Vulture.
+=bigger; —=smaller.

2. Birds with prominent Bills

Size of Bird*	Species	Shape, colour and length of Bill	Predominant colours of Bird	Page
A—	Purple Sunbird, *male* (6a)	Curved, black, 1″—	Metallic purplish black	44
	Purplerumped Sunbird, *male*	Curved, black, 1″—	Metallic green, purple, crimson, yellow	45
	Females of above two.	Curved, black, 1″—	Brown, pale yellow	44/45
A	Green Bee-eater (1, 5a)	Curved, black, 1½″—	Green	54
	Common Indian Kingfisher (5d)	Straight, pointed, black, 2″	Blue, green, rusty	56
B+	Painted Snipe (4)	Straight, slender, brown, 2″	Metallic olive-green white, buff, black	86
	Common or Fantail Snipe (6e)	Straight, slender, brown 3″—	Dark brown, black rufous, buff ..	96
C	Bluetailed Bee-eater (1, 5a)	Curved, black, 2″—	Green	55
C-D	Deccan Scimitar Babbler (6e)	Curved, yellow, 1″+	Dark brown, white	5
D	Hoopoe (3, 6e)	Curved, slender, dark brown, 2″+	Fawn, black, white	59
D+	Goldenbacked Woodpecker	Straight, wedge-shaped, black 1½″.	Golden yellow, black, white, crimson ..	48
	Blackcapped Kingfisher (5d)	Straight, pointed, red, 3″	Deep blue, black, rusty white ..	57
D-E	Pied Kingfisher (6c)	Straight, pointed, black, 3″.	Pied black & white	56
	Whitebreasted Kingfisher (5d)	Straight, pointed, red, 3″—	Blue, chocolate-brown, white ..	57
E—	Brownheaded Storkbilled Kingfisher	Straight, pointed, compressed, blood-red 4″—	Pale blue, buffy brown ..	58
F	Blackwinged Stilt (4, 6c)	Straight, slender, black, 3″—	White, grey-brown, black	93
F+	Avocet (6c)	Upcurved, slender, black, 3″+	Pied black & white	93

* A=Sparrow; B=Quail; C=Bulbul; D=Myna; E=Pigeon; F=Partridge. +=bigger; —=smaller.

2. Birds with prominent Bills—*contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Shape, colour and length of Bill	Predominant colours of Bird	Page
F+	Oystercatcher (6c)	Straight, snipe-like, orange-red, 3″±	Pied black & white	123
	Indian Skimmer (6e)	Flat knife-blade-like, with upper mandible shorter; orange-yellow, 4″—	Pied black and white	132
H	Grey Hornbill (1, 6d)	Curved, heavy, hornlike, black and white, 5″	Slaty grey ..	58
	Night Heron, *adult* (6d)	Straight, heavy, black & yellow, 4″—	Ashy grey, black	106
	Night Heron, *immature* (6e)	Straight, heavy, black & yellow, 4″—	Streaked brown	106
H+	Grey Heron (6d).	Straight, dagger-like, yellow, 6″.	Ashy grey, white, black	103
	Openbilled Stork (6c) (standing 36″—).	Reddish black with gap between mandibles 7″	Greyish white, black	102
	Malabar Pied Hornbill (1, 6c)	Heavy, horn-shaped, yellow & black, 8″—	Pied black & white	120
I—	Darter or Snake-bird (1, 6a)	Straight, dagger-like, brown and yellow, 2″	Black, brown, silver grey	98
I+	Spoonbill (6b).	Spatulate, brown and yellow, 8″	White	98
J—	Whimbrel (6e)	Curved, slender, brown, 3″+	Sandy brown, streaked black & fulvous	94
	Blacktailed Godwit (6e)	Slender, straight, orange & black-b, 4″+	Brown	121

* F=Partridge; H=Kite; I=Duck; J=Village hen.
+ = bigger; — = smaller; ± = more or less.

2. Birds with prominent Bills—*contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Shape, colour and length of Bill	Predominant colours of Bird	Page
	Cattle Egret, *breeding* (6b)	Straight, pointed. yellow, 3″	Golden yellow, white	104
	Cattle Egret, *non-breeding*		White	
J—	Reef Heron (6d)	Straight, pointed, brownish yellow, 4″	Bluish slaty, or white.	104
	Pond Heron or Paddy Bird (6e).	Straight, pointed, brown, and yellow 3″	Earthy brown, white	105
	Little Green Bittern	Dagger-like, greenish yellow & black, 3″	Glisetning greenish black, ash grey, white	105
	Chestnut Bittern (5c).	Dagger-like, black, 3″—	Chestnut, ochraceous.	106
J	Curlew (6e)	Curved, slender, brown, 5-6″	Sandybrown, streaked black and fulvous. ..	94
	Black Ibis (6a)	Curved, slender, black, 6″—	Black	99
	Little Egret (6b)	Straight, pointed, black, 4″	White	103
J+	White Ibis (6b, 4)	Curved, stout, black, 7″—	White	99
K	White Stork (6c, 4) (standing 40″ high)	Straight heavy, red 8″±	White, black ..	100
	Whitenecked Stork (6c, 4) (standing 36″ high)	Straight, heavy, black, 7″—	Black, white ..	100
	Painted Stork (6c, 4). (standing 48″ high)	Heavy, yellow, decurved at tip, 10″	White, black, rose-pink	102

* J=Village hen; K=Vulture.
\+ = bigger; — = smaller; ± = more or less.

2. Birds with prominent Bills—*contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Shape, colour and length of Bill	Predominant colours of Bird	Page
K+	Adjutant Stork. (standing 48-60″ high), (4)	Heavy, yellow, 4-sided, wedge-shaped, 13″	Black, grey, white	101
K+	Blacknecked Stork (4, 6c)	Straight, heavy, black, 12″	Metallic black, white	101
	Sarus Crane (6d, 4). }	Straight, heavy, pointed, greenish brown, 7″	Ashy grey ..	87
	Flamingo } (standing, 48-60″ high) (standing about 4ft.) (4)	Red, heavy, down-curved ("broken"), sieve	Rosy white, crimson	107
	Grey Pelican	Long, flat, with elastic bag below	Brownish white ..	97

* K = Vulture.
\+ = bigger; — = smaller.

3. Birds with prominent Crests

Size of Bird*	Species	Principal colours	Associated colours	Page
A	Yellowcheeked Tit (5b)	Yellow, black ..	White	3
	Crested Bunting (6a)	Black, chestnut	.. ..	36
A+	Indian Crested Lark (6e)	Brown	Whitish	42
C—	Crested Tree Swift (1, 6d)	Blue-grey	Whitish.(Chestnut throat in male)	120
C	Redvented Bulbul (6e)	Brown	Black, crimson ..	9
	Redwhiskered Bulbul (6e)	Brown	White, black, crimson ..	10
	Blackheaded Yellow Bulbul (5b)	Olive-yellow and bright yellow	Black	131
	Whitecheeked Bulbul (6e)	Brown	White, black, yellow ..	10
	Paradise Flycatcher, *adult male* (1, 6b)	White	Black	18
	Paradise Flycatcher, *adult female* and *immature male* (1, 6e)	Chestnut ..	Black, whitish ..	18
D—	Brahminy Myna (6e).	Reddish fawn	Grey, black ..	29
D	Racket-tailed Drongo (1, 6a)	Black	.. ..	24
	Rosecoloured Starling or Rosy Pastor	Pale pink, black	.. ..	28
	Hoopoe (2, 6e)	Fawn	Black, white ..	59
D+	Pied Crested Cuckoo (1, 6c)	Pied black & white.	.. ..	50
H	Crested Serpent Eagle (6e)	Dark brown, fulvous	White	69
H+	Crested Hawk-Eagle	Umber brown, whitish	Blackish brown	69
K	Peacock (1, 5d)	Glistening blue and green	Brown	77
	Peahen (6e)	Variegated brown, white, glistening green	.. ..	77

* A=Sparrow; C=Bulbul; D=Myna; H=Kite; K=Vulture.
+=bigger; — = smaller.

4. Long-legged Birds

(*Most with proportionately, or markedly long necks*)

Size of Bird*	Species	Colour of Legs	Predominant colours of Bird	Associated colours	Bill	Page
B+	Painted Snipe (2) ..	Olive-green ..	Metallic olive-green.	Buff, black ..	Greenish brown; slender.	86
F—	Redshank	Orange-red ..	Greyish brown	White ..	Blackish; slender, straight, 2″ ..	95
F	Indian Courser ..	China white ..	Sandy brown	Chestnut, black.	Black	89
	Golden Plover ..	Black ..	Brown, black, white	Gold & white (spangled)	Black; pigeon-like	122
	Whitebreasted Waterhen	Yellowish green.	Slaty grey	White ..	Green & red ..	83
	Indian Moorhen ..	Greenish yellow or greenish slate.	Slaty grey ..	Brown, white	Green & red	84
	Bronzewinged Jaçana	Dull green ..	Metallic bronze-green	Black, chestnut-red.	Greenish yellow and red	85
	Pheasant-tailed Jaçana	Dull green ..	White ..	Chocolate-brown.	Yellowish brown ..	86
	Blackwinged Stilt (2,6c)	Crimson-red ..	Black-and-white	.. ..	Black; slender ..	93
F+	Redwattled Lapwing	Yellow ..	Bronze-brown	White ..	Orange-red & black.	92
	Avocet (2, 6c) ..	Bluish	Black-and-white	.. ..	Black; slender upturned	93
	Spurwinged Plover ..	Black ..	Brown, white, black	Vinous grey ..	Black, short, pigeon-like	122

HOW TO RECOGNISE BIRDS IN THE FIELD

4. Long-legged Birds—*contd.*

(*Most with proportionately, or markedly long necks*)

Size of Bird*	Species	Colour of Legs	Predominant colours of Bird	Associated colours	Bill	Page
F+	Jerdon's, or Double-banded Courser ..	Yellowish- or pinkish white	Pinkish sandy brown	Rufous, white	Pale yellow and blackish	128
	Stone Curlew	Yellow ..	Brown ..	Black, white.	Black and yellow ..	89
H	Night Heron (2, 6d) ..	Dull green	Ashy grey ..	Greenish black	Black and greenish yellow; straight, pointed	106
I	Spoonbill (2, 6b) ..	Black ..	White ..	.. ..	Black and yellow; spoon-shaped ..	98
	White Ibis (2, 6b) ..	Black ..	White ..	Black ..	Black; long, curved ..	99
	Black Ibis (2, 6a) ..	Dark brick-red	Black	.. ..	Slaty green; long, curved	99
J—	Pond Heron (2, 6e) ..	Yellowish green	White ..	Brown ..	Yellowish brown; straight, pointed ..	105
	Reef Heron (2, 6d)	Greenish black	(1) White (2) Slaty grey	.. ..	Yellowish brown; straight, pointed ..	104
J	Purple Moorhen	Red	Purplish blue	White ..	Red; heavy	84
	Lesser Florican ..	Yellowish ..	Black, brown	White ..	Yellowish brown ..	88
	Little Egret (2, 6b) ..	Black ..	White ..	.. ..	Black; straight, pointed	103
	Cattle Egret (2, 6b) ..	Greenish black	White ..	.. ..	Yellow; straight, pointed	104
K—	Demoiselle Crane ..	Black ..	Grey ..	Black ..	Red-tipped greenish...	87

4. Long-legged Birds—*contd.*

(Most with proportionately, or markedly long necks)

Size of Bird*	Species	Colour of Legs	Predominant colours of Bird	Associated colours	Bill	Page
K—	Whitenecked Stork (2, 6c)	Red ..	Black ..	White ..	Reddish black; heavy, pointed ..	100
	Openbilled Stork (2, 6c)	Dull pinkish.	Greyish white	Black ..	Reddish black; pointed, with gap between mandibles	102
	Grey Heron (2, 6d) ..	Greenish brown	Grey ..	White ..	Yellowish or brownish; dagger shaped	103
K	White Stork (2, 6c) ..	Red ..	White and black	.. ..	Red, heavy, pointed	100
	Painted Stork (2, 6c) ..	Yellowish or reddish brown	Black and white	Pink ..	Yellow; heavy, pointed, slightly bent down at tip ..	102
K+	Adjutant Stork (2) ..	Greyish white	Blackish grey.	Dirty white ..	Yellowish; heavy pointed	101
	Sarus Crane (2) ..	Red ..	Grey	White ..	Greenish; heavy, pointed	87
	Blacknecked Stork (2, 6c)	Coral-red ..	Black and white	.. ..	Straight, heavy, black	101
	Flamingo (4, 6b) ..	Red ..	Rosy white ..	.. ..	Red; heavy, down-curved ("broken"), sieve	107

* B = Quail; F = Partridge; H = Kite; I = Duck; J = Village hen; K = Vulture.
+ = bigger; — = smaller.

5. Bright coloured Birds

a. *Chiefly GREEN*

Size of Bird*	Species	Associated colours	Page
A	Crimsonbreasted Barbet or Coppersmith	Yellow, crimson	49
	Lorikeet	Crimson	53
	Common Bee-eater (1, 2) ..	Rusty brown	54
C	Bluetailed Bee-eater (1, 2)	Chestnut, yellow, blue ..	55
	Goldfronted Chloropsis ..	Golden yellow, purple, black	8
	Jerdon's Chloropsis, *male* ..	Black, purple	9
	do. *female* ..	Bluish green	9
D	Blossomheaded Parakeet (1)	Plum colour, maroon, blue	53
	Bluethroated Barbet ..	Blue, crimson	49
D+	Roseringed Parakeet (1) ..	Black, rose-pink (in male) ..	52
	Large Green Barbet ..	Brown	49
E	Large Parakeet (1) ..	Black, rose-pink, maroon (in male)	52
	Common Green Pigeon ..	French grey, yellowish, dark brown	73
	b. *Chiefly or largely YELLOW*		
A—	White-eye	Olive green	44
	Purplerumped Sunbird, *male*	Metallic green, crimson, purple	45
	Greyheaded Flycatcher ..	Greenish yellow, ashy grey	113
	Green Munia	Olive-green, yellow. (Scarlet bill)	117
A	Yellowcheeked Tit (3) ..	Black, white	3
	Iora, *male*	Black, white	8
	do. *female*	Greenish yellow, dark brown	8
	Baya Weaver Bird, *male (breeding)*.	Brown (streaked)	31
	Yellowheaded Wagtail ..	Black, grey	39
	Yellow Wagtail	A. Black B. Blue-grey	130
A+	Blackheaded Bunting, *male*	Brown, black	36
	Redheaded Bunting, *male*	Chestnut brown	36
	Grey Wagtail (*breeding plumage*) (1)	Grey, blackish	39
C	Scarlet Minivet, *female* ..	Ashy grey	21
	Blackheaded Yellow Bulbul (3)	Black	130

* A=Sparrow; C=Bulbul; D=Myna; E=Pigeon; J=Village hen. +=bigger; —=smaller.

5. Bright coloured Birds—*contd.*

c. *Chiefly or largely RED*

Size of Bird*	Species	Associated colours	Page
D	Golden Oriole	Black	27
	Blackheaded Oriole ..	Black	27
A—	Red Munia, *male* (*breeding*)	White (spots)	33
A	Small Minivet	Black, grey	21
	Hodgson's Rosefinch, *male*	Brown	34
C	Scarlet Minivet, *male* ..	Black	21
G+	Crow-Pheasant or Coucal	Black	51
J—	Chestnut Bittern (2) ..	Ochraceous	106
J	Red Junglefowl, *cock* (1) ..	Black, orange	78
	d. *Several BRIGHT colours in plumage*		
A—	Firebreasted Flowerpecker	Greenish black, crimson, buff	46
A	Common Kingfisher (2) ..	Blue green, rusty brown ..	56
	Blacknaped Blue Flycatcher	Bright blue, black, white..	115
C	Blueheaded Rock Thrush	Cobalt blue, chestnut, black, white	15
D	Indian Pitta	Green, blue, brown, black, crimson, white	47
	Whitethroated Ground Thrush	Golden rufous, slaty blue, black, white	15
D+	Blackcapped Kingfisher .. (2)	Deep blue, black, rusty white	57
	Emerald Dove	Emerald bronze-green, bluish grey, vinous red..	74
D-E	Whitebreasted Kingfisher (2)	Blue, chocolate-brown, white	57
E	Indian Roller	Oxford-and-Cambridge blue, rufous brown, lilac	54
K	Peafowl (1, 3)	Metallic blue, green, brown	77

6. Sober coloured Birds

a. *General effect more or less wholly BLACK*

Size of Bird*	Species	Page
A—	Purple Sunbird, *male* (*breeding*) (2)	44
	Common House Swift (6c)	59
A	Crested Bunting (3). (Chestnut wings)	36

* A=Sparrow; C=Bulbul; D=Myna; E=Pigeon: G=Crow
J=Village hen; K=Vulture. +=bigger; —=smaller

6. Sober coloured Birds—*contd.*

a. *General effect more or less wholly BLACK—contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Page
A+	Indian Robin, *male*	13
C	Black Drongo (1)	23
D	Racket-tailed Drongo (1, 3)	24
D+	Grackle or Hill Myna	28
D-E	Malabar Whistling Thrush	16
G—	Koel, *male* (1)	51
G	House Crow	1
G+	Jungle Crow	1
	Little Cormorant (1)	97
I—	Coot	85
	Darter or Snake-bird (1, 2)	98
I+	Pinkheaded Duck, male. (Bright rose-pink head and bill)	127
J+	Black Ibis (2)	99
K	King Vulture	65
	b. ***General effect more or less wholly WHITE***	
C	Paradise Flycatcher, *adult male* (1, 3)	18
I+	Spoonbill (2)	98
J—	Cattle Egret (2)	104
J	Little Egret (2)	103
J+	White Ibis (2, 4)	99
K+	Flamingo (2, 4)	107
	c. ***General effect PIED BLACK & WHITE***	
A	Pied Flycatcher-Shrike	131
A—	Whitebacked Munia	32
	Common Swift (6a)	59
	Blackheaded Munia. (Upper parts chestnut)	34
A	Pied Bushchat, *male*	11
C	Magpie Robin, *male*	13
	Pied or Mahratta Woodpecker	47
	Large Pied Wagtail (1)	40
D—	Pied Myna. (Orange bill and orbital skin)	117
D+	Pied Crested Cuckoo (1, 3)	50
D-E	Pied Kingfisher (2)	56
F	Pheasant-tailed Jaçana (1)	86
	Blackwinged Stilt (2, 4)	93
F+	Avocet (2)	93

* A=Sparrow; C=Bulbul; D=Myna; E=Pigeon; F=Partridge; G=Crow; H=Kite; I=Duck; J=Village hen; K=Vulture. + = bigger; — =smaller.

6. **Sober coloured Birds**—*contd.*

c. *General effect PIED BLACK & WHITE*—*contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Page
F+	Oystercatcher (2). (Long, straight, snipe-like, orange-red bill)	120
	Indian Skimmer (2) (Orange-yellow bill; flat knife-blade-like with upper mandible shorter)	132
H+	Openbilled Stork (2)	102
	Malabar Pied Hornbill (1, 2). (Heavy, yellow and black bill)	123
I—	Tufted Pochard. (Leaden or greyish blue legs and bill)	125
K	White Stork (2)	100
	Whitenecked Stork (2, 4)	100
	Painted Stork (2, 4)	102
K+	Blacknecked Stork (2, 4)	101

d. *General effect largely ASHY GREY, BLUE-GREY or SLATY*

Size of Bird*	Species	Associated colours	Page
A	Grey Tit	Black, white	2
	Chestnutbellied Nuthatch	Chestnut	3
	Tickell's Blue Flycatcher...	Rusty brown, azure blue..	17
A+	Orphean Warbler ..	Slaty grey (above), buffy white (below), black (cap)	116
C—	Crested Tree Swift (3, 1)	Blue-grey, whitish ..	120
C	Blackheaded Cuckoo-Shrike.	Black, white	22
	Indian Blue Rock Thrush	Dark brown	16
C+	Rufousbacked Shrike ..	Rufous, black	20
	Plaintive Cuckoo.. ..	Dark grey, whitish ..	119
D—	Bank Myna	Blackish, white	30
D	Grey Shrike (1) ..	White, black	19
E—	Large Cuckoo-Shrike ..	White, black	22
	Indian Ring Dove ..	Vinous, dark brown ..	76
	Indian River Tern ..	White, black	90
E	Indian Blue Rock Pigeon	Glistening purple and green, black	74

* A=Sparrow; C=Bulbul; D=Myna; E=Pigeon; G=Crow; H=Kite; I=Duck; J=Village hen; K=Vulture.
+ = bigger; — = smaller.

6. Sober coloured Birds—*contd.*

d. *General effect largely ASHY GREY, BLUE-GREY or SLATY—contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Associated colours	Page
	Hawk-Cuckoo or Brain-fever Bird	White, rusty brown ..	50
	Shikra	White, rusty brown ..	73
F—	Mountain Quail ..	Olive-tinged slaty grey-brown, black, white (coral red bill) ..	128
G	Blackwinged Kite ..	White, black	72
G+	Blackheaded Gull ..	White, black	90
	Shahin Falcon	Slaty, black white, ferruginous	124
H—	Pale Harrier, *male*	White, black	72
H	Night Heron (2)	White, greenish black ..	106
	Grey Hornbill (1, 2) ..	Dark brown	58
H+	Grey Heron (2)	White, black	103
I	Mallard, male	Metallic green, chestnut, white, black; vermiculated. (Greenish bill, orange legs)	126
I+	Barheaded Goose	Brownish, white, black ..	108
J—	Indian Reef Heron (2) ..	Dark brown	104
J	Little Green Bittern ..	Greenish black, ashy grey white	105
K—	Demoiselle Crane	Black, white	87
K+	Sarus Crane (2)	White, dark brown ..	87

e. *General effect more or less BROWN (all shades)*

Size of Bird*	Species	Associated colours	Page
A—	Rufousbellied Babbler ..	.. ..	6
	Streaked Fantail Warbler	.. ..	25
	Indian Wren-Warbler (1)	.. ..	26
	Whitethroated Munia ..	.. ..	32
	Spotted Munia	White	33
	Blackbellied Finch-Lark, *male*	White, black	43
	do. *female* ..	.. ..	43
	Purple Sunbird, *female* ..	Pale yellow	44
	Purplerumped Sunbird, *female*	Pale yellow	45
	Tickell's Flowerpecker ..	Whitish	46
	Palm Swift	Sooty grey	60
	Dusky Crag Martin ..	.. ..	37
	Redbreasted Flycatcher ..	Orange-chestnut (only male), black, white ..	113

† A=Sparrow; F=Partridge; G=Crow; H=Kite; I=Duck; J=Village hen; K=Vulture. + = bigger; — = smaller.

6. Sober coloured Birds—*contd.*

e. *General effect more or less BROWN (all shades)—contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Associated colours	Page
	Lesser Whitethroat ..	Earthy brown, grey, white	115
	Thickbilled Flowerpecker	Ashy olive-brown, greyish white (stout bluish bill) ..	118
A—	Pigmy Woodpecker	Barred dark brown and white above; streaked dusky white below	129
A	Pied Bushchat, *female* ..	.. ..	11
	Collared Bushchat, *female*	.. ..	12
	Redstart, *female*	Rusty reddish	12
	Indian Robin, *female* ..	.. ..	13
	Spotted Fantail Flycatcher	White	18
	Hodgson's Rosefinch, *female* ..	.. ..	34
	House Sparrow, *male* ..	White, grey, black.. ..	35
	do. *female* ..	.. ..	35
	Yellowthroated Sparrow ..	Sulphur yellow, white, chestnut	35
	Indian Pipit ..	.. ..	41
	Baya Weaver Bird	Golden yellow (only in male breeding plumage)..	31
	Striated Weaver Bird ..	Golden yellow (only in male breeding plumage)	31
	Little Stint	White	96
	Small Skylark	.. ..	41
	Redwinged Bush Lark ..	Fulvous, rufous, chestnut. .	42
	Bluethroat	Blue (only male), white, chestnut	114
	Blackbreasted Weaver Bird	Black, pale yellow. Golden yellow (cap) in male breeding plumage. .	118
A+	Crested Lark (3)	.. ..	42
	Redheaded Bunting, *female*.	.. ..	36
	Blackheaded Bunting, *female* ..	.. ..	36
	Rufoustailed Finch-Lark	Rufous	43
	Wryneck	Streaked silvery grey-brown above; dark spotted whitish below	129
B—	Rain, or Blackbreasted, Quail	Buff, black	80

* A=Sparrow; B=Quail.
+ = bigger; — = smaller.

6. **Sober coloured Birds**—*contd.*

e. *General effect more or less BROWN (all shades)—contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Associated colours	Page
	Jungle Bush Quail	Vinous, black	80
	Bluelegged Bustard-Quail	Buff, black	82
	Yellowlegged Button Quail	Greyish brown, buff, black, white, ferruginous red	83
	Little Ringed Plover ..	White, black	91
B	Common or Grey Quail ..	Buff, black	79
	Spotted Sandpiper ..	White	94
B+	Common or Fantail Snipe (2)	Rufous, buff, whitish ..	96
C—	Yelloweyed Babbler ..	White	6
	Quaker Babbler	Ashy	7
C	Common Babbler (1) ..	.. ..	5
	Blue Rock Thrush, *female*	Whitish	16
	Paradise Flycatcher, *female* (3) and *young male* (1, 3)	Black white	18
	Redvented Bulbul (3) ..	Black, crimson	9
	Redwhiskered Bulbul (3)	White, black, crimson ..	10
	Whitecheeked Bulbul (3) ..	White, black , yellow ..	10
	Spotted Babbler	Chestnut, white	7
C-D	Deccan Scimitar Babbler (2)	White	5
C+	Alpine Swift	White	60
D—	Brahminy Myna (3) ..	Grey, black	29
D	Common Myna	White (wing patch) ..	30
	Jungle Myna	White (wing patch), black, fulvous	116
	Rufous Woodpecker ..	Chestnut	48
	Tree Pie (1)	Sooty black, grey ..	2
	Jungle Babbler	.. ..	4
	Large Grey Babbler ..	Grey, whitish	114
	Southern, or Blackcapped, Blackbird	.. ..	14
	Little Brown Dove ..	Lilac, vinous, ashy grey, white	76
	Hoopoe (2, 3)	Black, white	59
	Common Indian Nightjar	Grey, buff, black	61
	Collared Scops Owl ..	Rufescent, buff, black ..	63
	Spotted Owlet	White	63

*B=Quail; C=Bulbul; D=Myna; E=Pigeon; I=Duck. +=bigger; — = smaller.

6. Sober coloured Birds—*contd.*

e. *General effect more or less BROWN (all shades)—contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Associated colours	Page
	Barred Jungle Owlet ..	Olive-brown, rufous, chestnut, white ..	64
E—	Common Sandgrouse (1) ..	Black	77
	Painted Sandgrouse ..	Black, chocolate, white, buff, close-barred ..	124
E	Little Grebe, or Dabchick	White	112
F	Grey Partridge .. .	Whitish	82
	Indian Courser	Black, rufous, white ..	89
	Yellow-wattled Lapwing ..	Black, white	92
	Ruff and Reeve . ..	Grey-brown, blackish. (Scaly patterned wading bird)	121
F+	Stone Curlew, or Goggle-eyed Plover	Buff, white	89
	Redwattled Lapwing, or "Did-he-do-it."	Black, white	92
	Jerdon's, or Doublebanded, Courser (4) .	Pinkish sandy brown, rufous, black, white ..	128
G†	Laggar Falcon	White	66
	White-eyed Buzzard ..	.. ..	70
	Sirkeer Cuckoo (1) ..	Earthy brown, rufous. (Bright cherry red and yellow bill)	119
H	Pariah Kite	.. ..	71
	Brahminy Kite, *immature*	.. ..	71
	do. *adult*	White	71
	Brown Fish Owl .. .	Buff, black	62
	Indian Horned Owl ..	.. ..	62
	Scavenger Vulture, *immature*	.. ..	66
	Night Heron, *immature* (2)	.. ..	106
H+	Tawny Eagle	.. ..	68
	Crested Serpent Eagle (3). .	.. ..	69
	Ringtailed, or Pallas's, Fishing Eagle .. .	White, greyish	70
I—	Whitebellied Sea Eagle	Ashy brown, white, black. .	123
	Lesser Whistling Teal .	Pale brown, chestnut	
	Garganey Teal .. .	Rufous-brown, ashy grey, buff, white	110
	White-eyed Pochard .	White	112

* E=Pigeon; F=Partridge; G=Crow; H=Kite; I=Duck.
+ = bigger; — = smaller.

6. Sober coloured Birds—*contd.*

e. *General effect more or less BROWN (all shades)—contd.*

Size of Bird*	Species	Associated colours	Page
	Pintail Duck	Umber brown, black, white, grey, buff ..	110
	Common Teal, *female* ..	.. ..	109
	Shoveller Duck	Green, black, bluish grey, white, buff	111
I—	Wigeon, *male*	Chestnut, buff (forehead patch), black, white ; vermiculated. (Blue bill)	125
	Gadwall, *male*	Dark brown, chestnut, grey, white, black; vermiculated. (Yellow legs)	126
I	Spotbill Duck	Black, white, metallic green and purple, fulvous	111
I+	Redcrested Pochard, *male*	Pale brown, black, white, chestnut-orange. (Crimson bill) ..	127
	Pinkheaded Duck, *male* ..	Brownish black, bright rose-pink (head, hindneck, and bill) .	127
J—	Pond Heron or Paddy Bird (2).	White .. .	105
	Whimbrel (2)	Fulvous buff, black ..	94
	Blacktailed Godwit (2) ..	White, black.	121
J	Red Junglefowl, *hen* ..	.. ..	78
	Grey Junglefowl, *hen* ..	White	78
	Curlew (2)	Fulvous, buff	94
K	Whitebacked, or Bengal, Vulture	White	65
	Peahen (3)	Metallic green	77
K+	Great Indian Bustard ..	White, black	88

* I=Duck; J=Village Hen; K=Vulture.
+ = bigger; — = smaller.

1. The House Crow—*Corvus splendens* Vieillot

HINDI NAMES: *Kowwa, Desi kowwa*

Size: Pigeon±; (17 inches). **Field Characters:** Grey neck and smaller size distinguish it from the all-black Jungle Crow. Sexes alike. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Chiefly plains, but also many hill stations. Four geographical races, based largely on paleness or darkness of the grey collar: palest in Sind and Kashmir; darkest (blackish) in Burma. **Habits:** Perhaps the most familiar bird of Indian towns and villages. Lives in close association with man and obtains its livelihood from his works. Audacious, cunning and uncannily wary. Has no particular food preferences. Will eat almost anything: dead sewer rat, offal, carrion, kitchen scraps and refuse, locusts, termites, fruit, grain, and eggs or fledgling birds pilfered from nests. A useful scavenger but also a great bully and therefore a serious menace to defenceless ornamental bird species in urban areas. Has community roosts in selected trees or groves where large numbers collect every night. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally April to June. *Nest*—a platform of twigs frequently intermixed with iron wire, with a cup-like depression lined with tow, coir fibre, etc., 10 ft. or more up in a tree; sometimes several nests in the same tree. *Eggs*—4 or 5 pale blue-green, speckled and streaked with brown. Both sexes share incubation and nest-feeding. The Koel commonly lays its eggs in crows' nests.

2. The Jungle Crow—*Corvus macrorhynchos* Wagler

HINDI NAMES: *Jungli kowwa, Dhāl kowwa*

Size: House Crow+; Kite—. **Field Characters:** A glossy jet black crow with a heavy bill and deeper and hoarser "caw". Sexes alike. Singly, pairs or loose parties. **Distribution:** The Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Four geographical races, mainly on size differences of wing and bill. **Habits:** Chiefly a bird of the countryside, but small numbers also in towns and villages. Associates with vultures to feed on carrion. Its movements often lead to discovery of tiger or panther kills hidden in the jungle which it is quick to locate. Like House Crow is omnivorous, and highly destructive to eggs and chicks of other birds including domestic poultry, and to young of small mammals. **Nesting:** *Season*—normally December to April in peninsular India; March to May in northern India, Assam and Burma. *Nest* and *Eggs* like the House Crow's; the latter slightly larger. Both sexes share parental duties. Nests frequently parasitized by Koel.

3. The Tree Pie—*Dendrocitta vagabunda* (Latham)

HINDI NAME: *Maha-lat*

Size: Myna±; tail 12 inches long. **Field Characters:** A long-tailed chestnut-brown bird with sooty head and neck. Black-tipped grey tail and greyish white wing patches conspicuous in flight. Flight undulating —a swift noisy flapping followed by a short glide on outspread wings and tail. Sexes alike. **Distribution:** The Indian Union; both Pakistans; Burma. Not Ceylon. Four races, on size and coloration details. **Habits:** Frequents wooded country and scrub jungle. Freely enters residential compounds and gardens. Usually noisy pairs or family parties. Has a large variety of calls, some loud, harsh and guttural, others pleasing and melodious: one of the commonest of the latter being a clear *bob-o-link* or *kokila*. Omnivorous like the crows and will take fruits, insects, lizards, frogs, centipedes and even carrion, in addition to the eggs and helpless young of birds and rodents. Tree Pies are regular members of the mixed hunting associations of birds that move about in forest. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to July, chiefly March to May. *Nest*—like the crows' but deeper and often of thorny twigs, well lined with rootlets. Concealed in foliage of moderate sized tree. *Eggs*—4 or 5, variable in shape and colour; most commonly pale salmon-white splashed and streaked with bright reddish brown. Both sexes share parental duties.

4. The Grey Tit—*Parus major* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Rāmgangra*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** Glossy uncrested black head, glistening white cheek patches, grey back and whitish underparts with a broad black band down the centre. Sexes alike. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Plains, and hills to about 6000 ft. Five races, on size and coloration details. **Habits:** Frequents well-wooded localities, but not dense humid forest. Singly, pairs or parties, often hunting in association with other small insectivorous birds. Very active. Clings to sprigs, flowering stems and tree-trunks, etc. upside down and in other acrobatic positions in search of food—insects, their eggs and larvae, flower buds, fruit, kernels of small nuts and seeds. The latter are held down underfoot and hacked open with the strong conical bill. Joyous sweeching notes uttered while moving about. In the breeding season the male has a loud, clear, whistling song: *whee-chichi, whee-chichi, whee-chichi,* etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—varies with locality; February to November. Often two successive broods raised. *Nest*—a pad of hair, moss, feathers, etc. in a hole in a tree, wall or earth-cutting, 5 to 15 ft. up. *Eggs*—4 to 6 white or pinkish white, spotted and speckled with reddish brown. Both sexes share parental duties.

---

1. House Crow
2. Jungle Crow
3. Tree Pie
4. Grey Tit

Plate 1

Plate 2
8
5
7
6
INS:

5. The Yellowcheeked Tit—*Parus xanthogenys* Vigors

HINDI NAME:

Size: Grey Tit (≐Sparrow). **Field Characters:** A black and yellow tit with prominent pointed black crest, and black band down centre of yellow underparts. Sexes alike in north Indian race; in the peninsular and south Indian races ventral band of female olive-green. Female of latter race moreover dimorphic, sometimes with black sometimes with olive green crown. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans. Four races recognized on size and coloration details. Absent in Ceylon. An allied species, *P. spilonotus*, with bright yellow forehead, in Burma. **Habits:** Similar to those of the Grey Tit. Affects hill forests and wooded plateau country. Usually keeps in family parties, hunting insects in company with other small insectivorous birds, in the foliage canopy. Active and restless. Utters a lively *chee-chee* while in quest of food. During the breeding season the male has a loud, clear, whistling song: *cheewit-pretty-cheewit* etc., delivered with crest erect and wings drooping at sides. **Nesting:** *Season*—varies somewhat with local conditions, between April and September. *Nest*—like the Grey Tit's, a pad of moss, hair, wool or feathers inside a hole in a tree-stem, or crack in a wall or earth bank. *Eggs*—4 to 6, white or pinkish white lightly spotted and blotched with reddish or purplish brown. Both sexes share parental duties.

6. The Chestnutbellied Nuthatch—*Sitta castanea* Lesson

HINDI NAMES: *Siri, Katphoriya*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A short-tailed bird with relatively long heavy pointed bill. Slaty blue above, deep chestnut below. Underparts of female paler. Singly, or pairs, creeping along trunks and branches of trees like a mouse. **Distribution:** The Indian Union; East Pakistan; Burma. Not Ceylon. Five races, distinguished on size of wing and bill and coloration of underparts. **Habits:** Affects forest and well-wooded tracts; also groves of old mango and other trees on the outskirts of villages. Usually in association with hunting parties of mixed insectivorous birds. Scuttles jerkily up and down or sideways and around trunks and branches of trees, clinging to the undersurface of a bough and running along it back downwards with surprising agility. Actions and behaviour a combination of wood-pecker, tit, and mouse. **Food:** Spiders, grubs and insects lurking in holes and crevices in the bark; occasionally also kernels of seeds and nuts. **Call:** A feeble mousy *chilp-chilp*. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall, between February and May. *Nest*—a tree-hollow lined with leaves, moss, wool, etc., and walled up with mud plaster, leaving a small neat and round entrance hole. *Eggs*—2 to 6, white, speckled with red. Both sexes share parental duties.

---

5. Yellowcheeked Tit
6. Chestnutbellied Nuthatch
7. Velvetfronted Nuthatch
8. Jungle Babbler

7. **The Velvetfronted Nuthatch**—*Sitta frontalis* Swainson

HINDI NAMES: *Katphoriya* (all nuthatches)

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** Like the Chestnutbellied Nuthatch, but purplish blue above, greyish lilac below. Forehead velvety jet black. Chin and throat whitish. Female differs from male (illustrated) in lacking the black stripe above and behind eye. Pairs or family parties in forest, creeping up and around branches of trees. **Distribution:** Ceylon and the better wooded portions of the Indian Union and East Pakistan; plains as well as hills up to about 5000 ft. elevation. The birds occupying the lower Eastern Himalayas, Assam, Burma and Malaysia are slightly smaller. **Habits:** Though the two are frequently found in the same localities, this species prefers moister and better wooded tracts than the Chestnutbellied Nuthatch. No appreciable difference in habits. Most commonly met with amongst the mixed hunting parties of small birds that rove the forest, of which the usual members are tits, flycatchers, minivets and warblers. **Call:** A loud, cheeping whistle, rather of the volume of a sunbird's. Also a variety of mousy cheeps. **Nesting:** *Season*—about February to April in South India; April to June in the north. *Nest*—as in the foregoing species. Old woodpecker and barbet holes commonly utilized, the original entrance partially blocked up with mud plaster. *Eggs*—3 to 6 white, densely speckled and blotched with red or purplish. Both sexes partake in parental duties. Incubation period 13/14 days.

8. **The Jungle Babbler**—*Turdoides striatus* (Dumont)

HINDI NAMES: *Sāt bhāi, Ghonghāi*

Size: Myna—. **Field Characters:** An earthy brown frowzled and untidy looking bird with a longish tail which gives the impression of being loosely stuck into body. Sexes alike. Invariably in flocks of half a dozen or more, whence its popular names *Sāt bhāi* in Hindi, "Seven Sisters" in English. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union, both Pakistans, and SW. Ceylon; plains and hills up to about 5000 ft. elevation. Several races, on differences in coloration. **Habits:** Inhabits outlying jungle, well-wooded compounds, gardens and groves of trees about towns and villages. Flocks or "sisterhoods" hop about on the ground rummaging amongst the fallen leaves and mulch for moths and other insects. They usually form the nucleus of the mixed hunting parties of birds in forest. The flock keeps up a constant conversational chatter and squeaking which sometimes develops into a loud discordant wrangling. Sociable even while paired off and nesting, feeding in flocks and banding to ward off attack by predatory hawk or cat. **Food:** Spiders, cockroaches and other insects, and larvae; wild figs, berries, grain and nectar of flowers of Coral, Silk Cotton and other trees. **Nesting:** *Season*—irregularly throughout the year. *Nest*—a loosely built cup of twigs, rootlets and grass in the fork of a leafy branch 8 to 10 ft. up. *Eggs* —3 or 4, turquoise blue. Both sexes share parental duties. Nests commonly parasitized by the Pied Crested and Common Hawk-Cuckoos.

9. **The Common Babbler**—*Turdoides caudatus* (Dumont)

HINDI NAMES: *Dumri, Chilchil*

Size: Bulbul; tail relatively longer. **Field Characters:** A slim earthy brown babbler, with upper plumage streaked darker, and long, graduated, loosely attached tail which is finely cross-rayed. Sexes alike. Flocks of a half dozen or more on the ground or in low bushes. **Distribution:** The Indian Union, excepting Assam; both Pakistans; dry plains and hills to about 4000 ft. Not Ceylon or Burma. **Habits:** Has a preference for dry open country and semi-desert with thorn scrub and shrubby vegetation, but is by no means restricted to such. Avoids humid forest. The birds feed on the ground and scuttle along like rats through thorn scrub and thickets, and are loth to fly. Flight feeble—a few rapid flaps followed by a glide on outspread wings and tail. **Call:** A series of short pleasant trilling whistles. When agitated, the birds utter a musical whistling *which-which-whichi-ri-ri-ri-ri-ri-ri* etc., as they nervously twitch their wings and tail and hop from bush to bush, the whole sisterhood combining to hurl invectives at the intruder in a disorderly chorus. **Food:** Insects, berries, grain and flower nectar. **Nesting:** *Season*—generally between March and July, but irregularly over the entire year. *Nest*—a neat compact cup of grass and rootlets in a low thorny bush, seldom over 5 ft. up. *Eggs*—3 or 4, turquoise coloured, glossy. Both sexes share domestic duties. Nests commonly parasitized by Pied Crested and Hawk-Cuckoos.

(See also LARGE GREY BABBLER, p. 114.)

10. **The Slatyheaded Scimitar Babbler**—*Pomatorhinus schisticeps* Hodgson

HINDI NAME:

Size: Bulbul+; Myna—. **Field Characters:** A slaty-headed dark brown babbler with white throat and breast, prominent white eyebrows, and curved pointed yellow bill. Sexes alike. Pairs, or parties, in dense bush cover. **Distribution:** The Indian Union; Ceylon. E. Pakistan and eastward. Ten races, of which best known *horsfieldii* of Deccan and peninsular India. **Habits:** Confined to forested country, chiefly broken and hilly, with tangled undergrowth and bamboo and cane brakes etc., up to about 6000 ft. elevation. As a rule shy and a great skulker. Rummages on the ground under dense undergrowth, flicking the leaves aside or digging in the moist earth with its scimitar bill for insects and grubs. Also ascends into moss-covered branches of trees and bamboo culms in quest of food. Mellow bubbling or gurgling calls enable individuals of a pair or party to keep contact with one another. The male's musical flute-like call of 4 notes is promptly acknowledged by his mate nearby, so that both calls sound as parts of one and as uttered by the same bird. Flight feeble and ill-sustained. **Food:** Chiefly insects and berries. **Nesting:** *Season*—mainly December to May. *Nest*—a loosely put-together ball of grass, moss, rootlets and leaves on the ground under a bush in a dry forest ravine. *Eggs*—3 to 5 pure white. Both sexes share parental duties.

11. **The Rufousbellied Babbler**—*Dumetia hyperythra* (Franklin)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** Olive-brown above, rusty fulvous below. Sexes alike. Active, cheeping flocks, in scrub and grass jungle. **Distribution:** All India from the Himalayan foothills southward; East Pakistan; Ceylon. Not W. Pakistan, Assam or Burma. Five races based on coloration details, the southern populations distinguished by a white throat. **Habits:** Inhabits lightly wooded thorny scrub and tall grass country, in skulking flocks of 5 to 10. The individuals keep in touch by means of feeble but sharp cheeping calls *sweech, sweech*, etc., somewhat like a sunbird's, and utter harsh tittering notes when alarmed. The birds scatter and dive into the thickets, but soon reassemble by the more agitated cheeping and tittering that ensues. **Food :** Insects and larvae; also flower nectar. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly between May and September; November to March in Ceylon. *Nest*—a neat ball of coarse grass and bamboo leaves lined with softer grass and rootlets, with entrance hole at side. Placed in a bush under 3 ft. and well concealed. *Eggs*—3 or 4, glossy pinkish white, profusely speckled and blotched with reddish or dark brown.

12. **The Yelloweyed Babbler**—*Chrysomma sinense* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Bulal-chashm*

Size: Bulbul—. **Field Characters:** Cinnamon and chestnut-brown above, white below, with conspicuous orange-yellow ring round eye. Sexes alike. Small parties, in scrub and grass undergrowth. **Distribution:** The Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Plains and up to about 5000 ft. Four races, mainly on coloration. **Habits:** A dweller of thorn scrub and grass jungle, commonly met with in patches of such separating cultivated fields. Hunts in small loose flocks, clinging to reed stems sideways or upside down like a tit. A great skulker, and when alarmed will hop away through the undergrowth and vanish uttering harsh tittering notes. **Call:** A clear, loud rather plaintive *cheep-cheep-cheep*. In the breeding season males clamber up to the tops of bushes etc., and deliver a loud and pretty song. Flight feeble and jerky. **Food:** Chiefly spiders and insects; also berries and flower nectar. **Nesting:** *Season*—June to September (SW. monsoon). *Nest*—a deep neat cup of grasses cemented and plastered over with cobwebs. In bushes, seldom above 5 ft. high. *Eggs*—4 or 5, yellowish white finely speckled with purplish brown. Both sexes share parental duties.

---

9. Common Babbler
10. Slatyheaded Scimitar Babbler
11. Rufousbellied Babbler
12. Yelloweyed Babbler

Plate 3

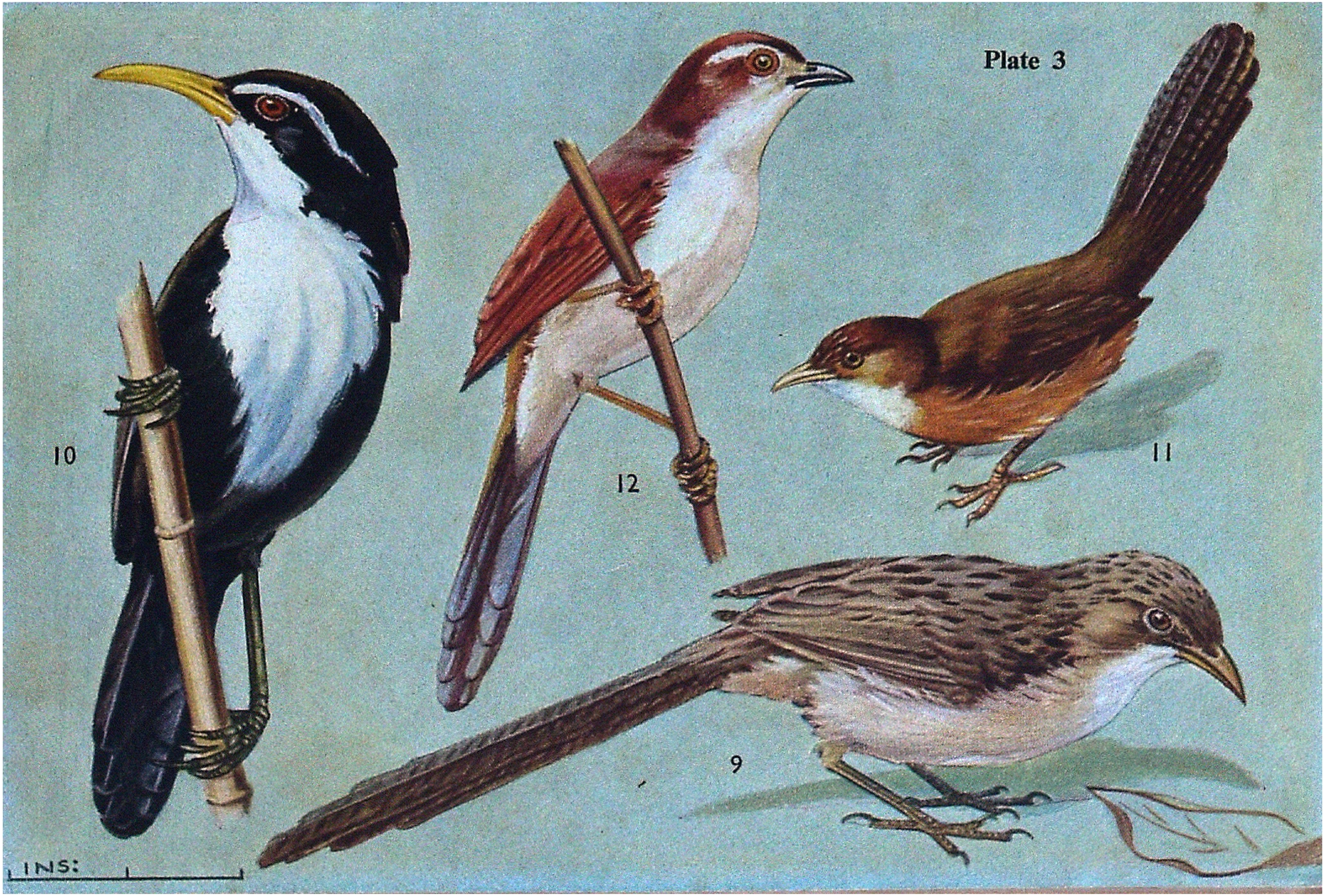
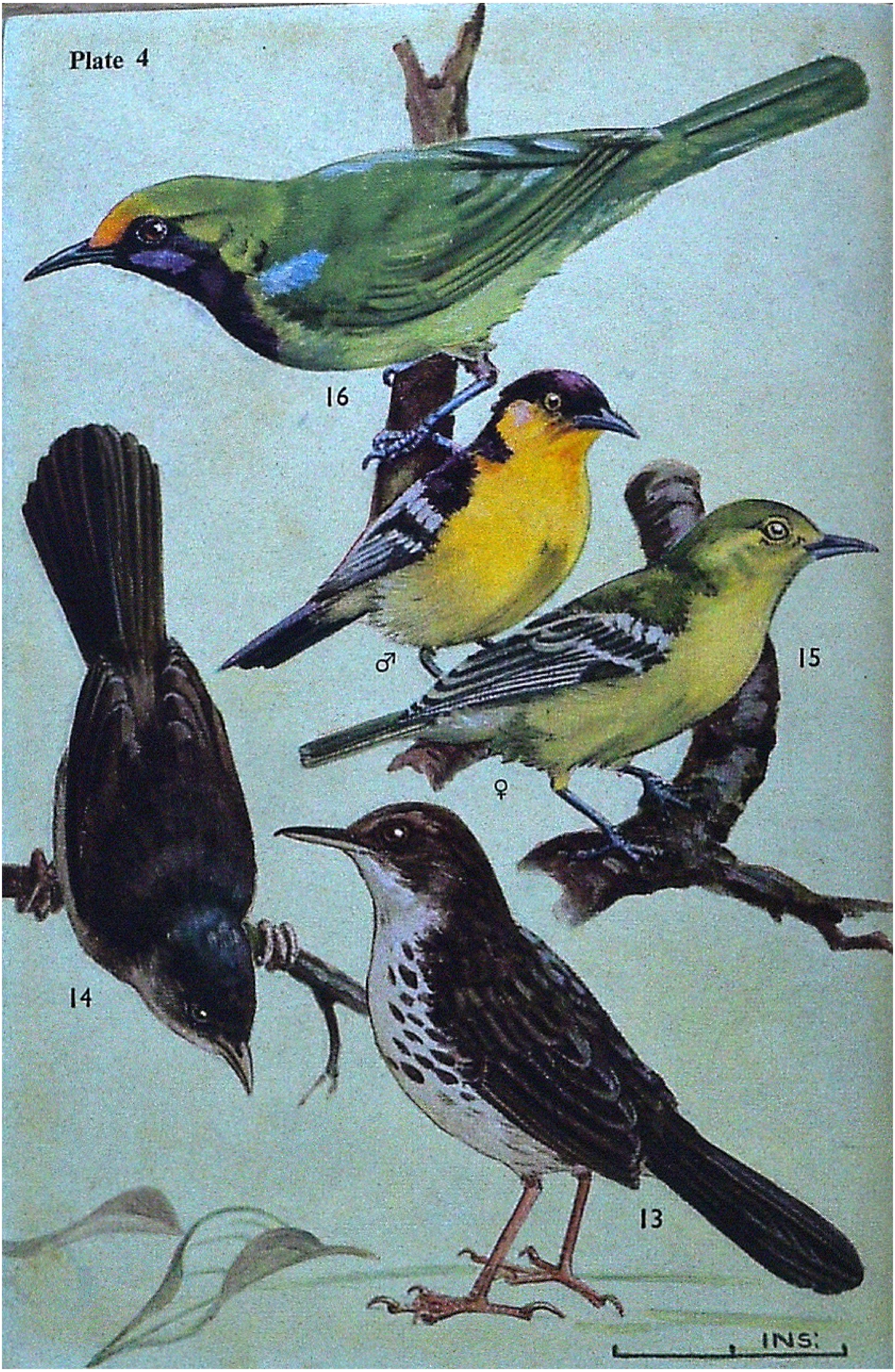


Plate 4



13. **The Spotted Babbler**—*Pellorneum ruficeps* Swainson

HINDI NAME:

Size: Bulbul ±. **Field Characters:** A small olive-brown babbler with a reddish brown cap. Underparts whitish, with breast heavily streaked or spotted with brown. Sexes alike. Pairs and family parties, skulking in undergrowth and on the ground. **Distribution:** Widely distributed in India to about 5000 ft. elevation, from the Himalayas to Kerala; East Pakistan; Burma. With many races. An allied species in Ceylon. **Habits:** Affects well-wooded areas. Partial to dry ravines and hill-sides overgrown with scrub and bamboo thickets. Rummages on the ground amongst the humus for insects, running about silently like a quail. Usually shy and difficult to observe. **Call:** Of 3 or 4 rich plaintive whistling notes, *pretty sweet* or *he'll beat you*, repeated monotonously for many minutes. Also has a loud percussive song of several clear whistling notes heard chiefly morning and evening, particularly during breeding season. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to May; locally up to August. *Nest*—a ball of bamboo leaves etc., with lateral entrance hole, on ground in bank of nullah in forest. *Eggs*—2 or 3, white or creamy white speckled and blotched with brown.

14. **The Quaker Babbler**—*Alcippe poioicephala* (Jerdon)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Sparrow+; Bulbul—. **Field Characters:** A small olive-brown babbler with ashy grey head and neck, pale greyish underparts and rusty brown wings and tail. Sexes alike. Flocks, in foliage canopy of forest trees or shrubs. **Distribution**: Peninsular India and Assam; E. Pakistan; Burma. Not Ceylon. **Habits:** Largely arboreal. Frequents moist deciduous forest preferably hilly country. Flocks of 5 to 10 or more, commonly mixed with parties of other small birds hunting insects in the foliage. Flits from sprig to sprig and clings to leaf stalks in acrobatic positions to investigate. **Call:** A clear whistling quavering song of 4 notes, constantly uttered, which proclaims its presence a long way off. Also utters a harsh *chir-r, chir-r*. **Food:** Insects, spiders, flower nectar, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally during SW. monsoon, June to September; in south India January to May. *Nest*—a flimsy cup of rootlets, moss, lichens, etc., in a crotch of a sapling 4 to 8 ft. up, or slung hammockwise between upright weed-stems. *Eggs*—2 or 3 pale salmon with blotches of purplish brown and pale grey. Both sexes share parental duties.

---

13. Spotted Babbler
14. Quaker Babbler
15. Common Iora (male & female)
16. Goldfronted Chloropsis (male)

15. The Common Iora—*Aegithina tiphia* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Shoubeegi*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** A black and yellow tit-like bird with two white wing bars. Female, and male in non-breeding plumage, largely greenish yellow with whitish wing bars, the latter differentiated by black tail. Pairs, in gardens, groves and light forest. **Distribution:** All India east of a line from Gulf of Cambay through Mount Abu to Gurdaspur (Punjab); E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Plains and up to about 3000 ft. Five races, on differences in details of coloration. **Habits:** Arboreal. Affects gardens in towns, groves of trees (mango, tamarind, neem, etc.) on village outskirts, and secondary jungle. Hops from twig to twig, frequently clinging on sideways or upside down in search of insects among the foliage. The birds keep in touch by sweet longdrawn musical whistles and short chirrups. Its Hindi name *Shoubeegi* is onomatopaeic. During courtship display the male springs up into the air with plumage fluffed out and with a variety of sibilant whistles parachutes down in a spiral back to his perch, showing off his colours to best advantage. **Food:** Insects, their eggs and larvae. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly May to September with local variations. *Nest*—a compact cup of grasses, neatly and copiously plastered with cobwebs, in a crotch or fork of twig 6 to 12 ft. up. *Eggs*—2 to 4, pale pinky white, blotched with purplish brown. Both sexes share parental duties.

16. The Goldfronted Chloropsis, or 'Green Bulbul'—*Chloropsis aurifrons* (Temminck)

HINDI NAME: *Harēwa*

Size: Bulbul. **Field Characters:** A spruce grass-green bird with bright golden forehead, purple and black chin and throat, and slender curved bill. Female paler and duller. Pairs or parties, in leafy or flower-laden trees. **Distribution:** Locally throughout the Indian Union; E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Up to about 6000 ft. Three races. **Habits:** Affects well-wooded areas, forest as well as neighbourhood of habitation. Hunts for insects and spiders in the foliage where its plumage blends perfectly; therefore, far oftener heard than seen. But is a particularly accomplished mimic of the calls of other birds—Bulbul, Drongo, Shrike, Magpie-Robin, etc.—and often overlooked on this account. Sometimes mimics migratory birds during a season when they are absent, thereby intriguing and confounding the observer! Besides insects, spiders and fruit, feeds largely on flower nectar. **Nesting:** *Season*—mainly May to August, with local variations. *Nest*—a loose shallow cup of tendrils, rootlets, etc., lined with soft grass or bast fibres, near tip of outhanging branch in fairly high tree, well concealed by foliage. *Eggs*—normally 2, cream or reddish cream, speckled with claret.

17. The Goldmantled Chloropsis—*Chloropsis cochinchinensis* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Harēwa*

Size: Bulbul. **Field Characters*:** Differs from foregoing in absence of golden orange on forehead and presence of bright purplish blue moustachial streaks. The female has pale bluish green chin and throat, and bright greenish blue moustachial streaks. Pairs or parties, in leafy trees. Entirely arboreal. **Distribution:** The Gangetic Plain; all peninsular India; Ceylon. Plains and foothills. The typical race *cochinchinensis* in E. Pakistan, Assam, Burma. **Habits:** Same as of the Goldfronted Chloropsis except that on the whole it prefers less thickly-wooded country. Partial to groves of trees around villages and scattered amongst cultivation. Invariably present at flowers of Silk Cotton, Coral, palās (*Butea*) and other trees, feeding greedily on the nectar and often acting dog-in-the-manger to other bird visitors. Also a very good mimic. Both the Chloropses are popular cage birds, but bullying and pugnacious and unsuitable for mixed aviaries. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly April to August, varying locally. *Nest*—similar to the foregoing species, both being plastered on the outside with cobwebs. *Eggs*—2 or 3, pale creamy or pinkish white with sparse specks, blotches and hair-lines of blackish, purplish, and reddish brown. They are very different from eggs of the Goldfronted species.

18. The Redvented Bulbul—*Pycnonotus cafer* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Būlbūl, Gūldūm*

Size: Myna—; (8″). **Field Characters:** A perky smoke-brown bird with partially crested black head, scale-like markings on breast and back, a conspicuous crimson patch below root of tail, and a white rump, the last particularly noticeable in flight. Sexes alike. Pairs or small gatherings, in gardens and lightly-wooded country. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Up to about 4000 ft. Rare or absent in W. Pakistan. Seven races, on minor differences in size and coloration. **Habits:** Common in gardens and light scrub jungle, both near and away from human habitations. Large numbers collect to feed on banyan and pipal figs and winged termite swarms. Has no song as such, but its joyous notes and vivacious disposition make it a welcome visitor to every garden. Its pugnacity makes it a favourite with fanciers as a fighting bird, and large stakes are wagered on bulbul fights. **Food:** Insects, fruits and berries, peas and suchlike vegetables, and flower nectar. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly between February and May, varying with local conditions. *Nest*—a cup of rootlets, sometimes plastered outside with cobwebs, in a bush or tree, 3 to 30 ft. up. *Eggs*—2 or 3, pinkish white, profusely blotched with purplish brown or claret. Both sexes share parental duties.

These refer chiefly to the race *jerdoni*—Jerdon's Chloropsis.

19. **The Whitecheeked Bulbul**—*Pycnonotus leucogenys* (Gray)

HINDI NAME: *Būlbūl*

Size: As the last. **Field Characters:** An earth-brown bulbul with black head, glistening white cheeks, and sulphur yellow under tail. The crest varies from the negligible rounded black tuft of the race from Gujarat etc. (illustrated) to the long forwardly curving pointed crest of northern birds, e.g. from Kashmir. Sexes alike. Pairs or scattered parties, in gardens and open scrub country. **Distribution:** The Himalayas, west to east, up to about 9000 ft. and the country along their base. West Pakistan; western and central India south to Bombay, east to Jhansi. Three races, mainly on length and colour of crest. **Habits:** Jaunty and vivacious as the last. Tame and confiding. Often enters houses to be fed, and for kitchen scraps etc. Familiar visitor to house boats in Kashmir. Has a variety of cheery notes. On the countryside has a preference for semi-desert where berries of Peeloo (*Salvadora persica*) and wild caper (*Capparis aphylla*) are its favourite food. Insects and flower nectar are also eaten. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to September, varying with local conditions. *Nest*—typical of bulbuls', a loosely built cup of grass and rootlets in a thorn bush or small tree, usually under 5 ft. *Eggs*—3 or 4, very like those of Redvented Bulbul.

20. **The Redwhiskered Bulbul**—*Pycnonotus jocosus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Pahāri Būlbūl*

Size: Redvented Bulbul. **Field Characters:** Brown above, white below with a broken blackish necklace on breast. Black, upstanding, pointed crest, crimson 'whiskers' and crimson patch under root of tail are distinguishing features. Sexes alike. Pairs or loose gatherings. **Distribution:** The Indian Union, excepting the arid portions of the north-west (Rajasthan etc.); E. Pakistan; Burma. Patchily up to about 6000 ft. Not Ceylon or W. Pakistan. Five races mainly on details of coloration. **Habits:** Typical of the bulbuls as described. Prefers better-wooded localities than the Redvented species and commonly found in hills up to 6000 ft. often to the exclusion of the latter. Sometimes the two species are found side by side, but normally the habitat preferences are marked. Enters gardens, and usually tame and confiding. Its joyous querulous notes are rather similar to those of the Redvented Bulbul, but more musical and readily distinguishable. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to August; locally variable. *Nest*—like the other bulbuls', a cup of fine twigs, rootlets, grass, etc. Frequently built in thatch walls or roofs of inhabited huts. *Eggs*—2 to 4, very similar to the last. Both sexes share parental duties.

---

17. Jerdon's Chloropsis (male & female)
18. Redvented Bulbul
19. Whitecheeked Bulbul
20. Redwhiskered Bulbul

Plate 5

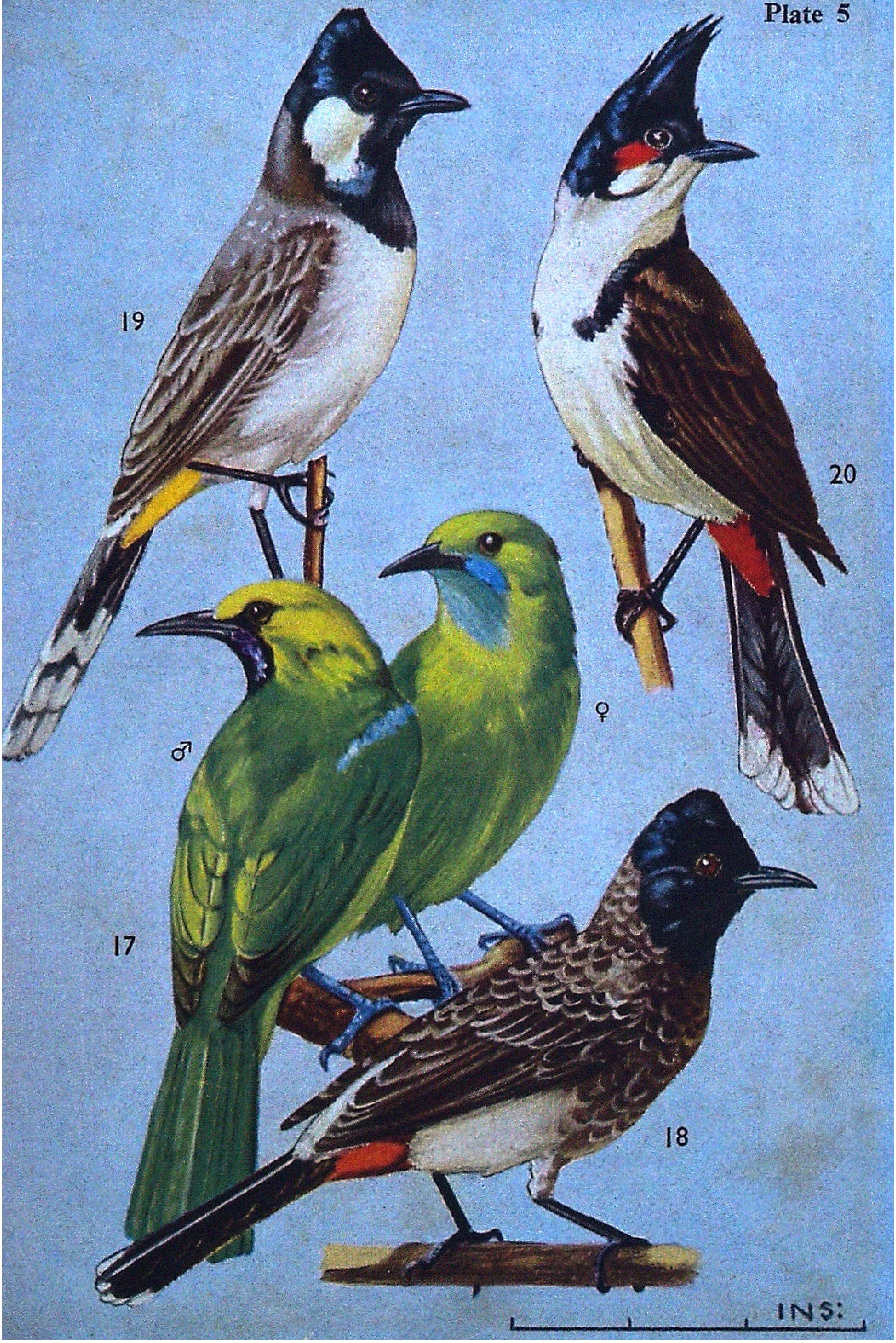


Plate 6
♂
22
♀
21
♀
♂
23
♀
24
♂
INS

21. **The Whitebrowed Bulbul**—*Pycnonotus luteolus* (Lesson)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Redvented Bulbul. **Field Characters:** Uncrested, sober brownish olive-green, with pale underparts and conspicuous white forehead and eyebrows. Sexes alike. Unobtrusive, skulking pairs in scrub-and-bush jungle. **Distribution:** Peninsular India south of a line from about Baroda to Midnapur (Bengal); Ceylon. Plains and foothills. Two races. Ceylonese race differs from Indian in being smaller and darker. **Habits:** Frequents shrubbery in dry, open scrub-and-bush country. Occasionally enters rambling jungly gardens and compounds. Normal note, a subdued *churr*, but every now and again the male explodes in loud, abrupt snatches of rattling song, quite unmistakable when once heard. **Food:** Banyan and peepal figs, berries (such as *Zizyphus* and *Lantana*), insects and flower nectar. All species of bulbuls, being predominantly fruit and berry eaters, play an important role in the dispersal of seeds and dissemination of plant life over the countryside. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally March to September; February to April in Kerala and Ceylon. *Nest*—typical bulbul structure, but rather flimsy cup of rootlets etc., in a bush normally under 5 ft. *Eggs*—2 or 3, like the Redvented Bulbul's, but less richly marked.

22. **The Pied Bushchat**—*Saxicola caprata* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Kāla pidda*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** Male black, with white patches on rump, abdomen and wings, the last particularly conspicuous in flight. Female earth-brown with pale rusty coloured rump. Separated pairs, on bush-tops etc., in open country. **Distribution:** Patchily, resident or winter visitor, throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Plains and hills up to about 7000 ft. Four races, on size of bill and extent of white on underparts. **Habits:** Affects sparsely scrubbed country and hillsides, commonly in the neighbourhood of cultivation and villages. From an exposed perch on a stake or bush-top darts down to the ground to pick up insect prey. Sometimes springs up into the air or makes short sallies after winged insects. Utters a harsh *chek, chek* ending in subdued *trweet*. In breeding season male delivers pretty whistling song resembling Indian Robin's or Crested Bunting's from a perch or during the display flight with 'delayed action' wing beats as in pigeon 'clapping'. Song also uttered as threat to rival male with tail depressed and neck craned forward menacingly, white rump fluffed out and wings drooped, flaunting the white shoulder patches. **Nesting:** *Season*—mostly between February and May. *Nest*—a pad of grass lined with hair or wool, in hole in ground, or earth-cutting. *Eggs*—3 to 5, usually pale bluish white, speckled and blotched with reddish brown. Only female incubates, but male occasionally helps in building nest, and shares in feeding young.

---

21. Whitebrowed Bulbul 22. Pied Bushchat (male & female)
23. Collared Bushchat (male & female) 24. Redstart (male and female)

23. **The Collared Bushchat**—*Saxicola torquata* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Khar pidda*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** Male with black head, orange-brown breast, and prominent white patches on sides of neck (the 'collar'), shoulders and above root of tail. Female like that of the Pied Bushchat but dark streaked on upperparts. Separated pairs, in open country, about cultivation and reedy marshes. **Distribution:** In winter throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Burma. Plains and hills. Not Ceylon. Of the four races occurring here, only one breeds within our limits, in the Himalayas between about 2000 and 9000 ft. **Habits:** Seen in its winter quarters between September and April. Singly or pairs in open country, fallow land, reedy margins of tanks and marshes, and among mangroves and sea-holly patches bordering tidal creeks on the coast. Food and feeding habits similar to the foregoing. Constantly flicks open tail, and up and down, as it watches for insect prey from a bush-top or reed stem. Utters *chek, chek* but the pretty breeding song of the male is also occasionally heard while the birds are with us. **Nesting:** *Season*—in the Himalayas April to July. *Nest*—like the Pied Bushchat's, a pad of grass, hair, and wool in a hole in earth-bank or under a stone. Often placed among the piled stone boundary walls of hillmen's fields. *Eggs*—4 to 6, not markedly different from those of the last.

24. **The Redstart**—*Phoenicurus ochruros* (S. G. Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Thirthira*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** A slim active black and orange-chestnut bird, constantly shivering its tail (orange-chestnut) and dipping fore part of body. Female brown and paler generally, also with orange-chestnut tail. Singly, in stony sparsely scrubbed country and groves of trees. **Distribution:** In winter more or less throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Burma. Plains and hills. Not Ceylon. Two races visit us, the more widely spread (*rufiventris*) having crown and upper parts less grey-fringed. **Habits:** Met with between September and April around villages and cultivation, in groves of trees, stony hummocks and dry scrub jungle. Flits from perch to perch on roof-top, boulder or branch, ceaselessly shivering its tail. **Food:** Insects and spiders etc., usually picked off the ground. Winged insects sometimes captured in the air like a flycatcher. Usual call a sharp, mousy *whit. . . .whit. . . .whit* etc. reminiscent of a squeaking unoiled bicycle wheel revolving at moderate speed. In the breeding season the male utters a pleasant little song. **Nesting:** *Season*—in the Himalayas between 10,000 and 17,000 ft. (and beyond from Iran to Mongolia), May to August. *Nest*—a loose cup of grass, moss, hair, wool and feathers, in hole in earth-bank, under a rock or amongst piled stone boundary walls and chortens. *Eggs*—4 to 6, from white to pale blue-green, unmarked.

(See also BLUETHROAT, p. 114.)

25. The Indian Robin—*Saxicoloides fulicata* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Kalchūri*

Size: Sparrow+. **Field Characters:** A sprightly black bird with a white patch on wing (more conspicuous in flight) and rusty red under root of cocked tail. Hen ashy brown without the wing-patch. Pairs, in dry open lightly wooded country. **Distribution:** The Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon. Plains and hills up to about 5000 ft. Five races, on minor differences of size and coloration: brownbacked in north, blackbacked in Ceylon. **Habits:** Familiar and confiding. Frequents stony scrub country around towns and villages, commonly perching on thatched roofs of huts and entering verandahs to pick up insects. Hops along the ground, mounting a rock, termite mound or fencepost and tossing upward the jaunty cocked tail. The male utters some cheery notes—but no song as such—chiefly during courtship display. **Food:** Insects and their eggs, spiders, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to June; earlier in the south. *Nest*—a pad of grass, rootlets and rubbish, lined with feathers or hair, often with bits of snake slough as adornment. Placed under stone, in hole in earth-bank or tree-stump, or within a derelict tin can or earthern pot. *Eggs*—2 or 3, creamy white, sometimes tinged greenish, speckled and blotched with ruddy brown. Female alone incubates; male shares other domestic duties.

26. The Magpie-Robin—*Copsychus saularis* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Daiyar, Daiya*

Size: Bulbul. **Field Characters:** A trim black-and-white bird with cocked tail as in Indian Robin. Black portions of male replaced by brown and slaty grey in female. Singly or pairs, about human habitations. **Distribution:** The Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Up to about 4000 ft. elevation. Absent in arid areas, e.g. W. Rajasthan and parts of W. Pakistan. Four races, on minor size and colour differences. **Habits:** One of the more familiar birds about towns and villages. Shy, silent and unobtrusive during non-breeding season, then skulking in shrubbery and only uttering plaintive *swee-ee* and harsh *chur-r*. Conspicuous during breeding season when male sings lustily from favourite tree-top or post, chiefly early mornings and late afternoons. Song punctuated by upward jerks of white-fringed tail. Also very good mimic of other birds' calls. Breeding territories jealously guarded, and intruding males defied with puffing-out, strutting and much show of pugnacity. **Food:** Insects, chiefly picked off the ground, and flower nectar as of *Salmalia* and *Erythrina*. **Nesting:** *Season*—India: April to July; earlier in the south. Ceylon: November to August. *Nest*—a pad of grass, rootlets, hair, etc., in hole in old wall, tree-trunk or bough, 5-20 ft. up. *Eggs*—3-5 pale blue-green, blotched and mottled with reddish brown. Female incubates; male shares other domestic chores.

27. The Shāma—*Copsychus malabaricus* (Scopoli)

HINDI NAME: *Shāma*

Size: Bulbul; relatively longer tailed. **Field Characters:** An unmistakable cousin of the Magpie-Robin with chestnut underparts instead of white. A conspicuous white patch above root of black-and-white graduated tail diagnostic in flight. Black portions of male replaced by slaty brown in female. Singly, in deep forest. **Distribution:** Patchy but general in the forested tracts of the Indian Union (including Andamans); E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Up to about 3500 ft. elevation. Four races, on comparative tail lengths and coloration details. **Habits:** Affects forestclad foothills, where shady ravines are its favourite haunts. In all respects a forest representative of the Magpie-Robin with closely similar habits; but shy and retiring and normally avoids human habitations. Therefore more familiar as a cage bird than in its wild state, and much prized as a songster. Has a loud, clear and melodious thrush-like song, rich in notes and quality. **Food:** Chiefly insects, picked off the ground or among bushes. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally April to June. *Nest*—a shallow cup of rootlets, grass, bamboo leaves, etc., in natural hollows in tree-trunks or in the tangled base of a bamboo clump. *Eggs*—3 or 4, very like the Magpie-Robin's.

28. The Blackbird—*Turdus merula* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Kastūri*

Size: Myna. **Field Characters*:** A plain grey-brown bird with a black cap, and orange-yellow ring round eye, legs and bill. Female paler and more ashy, with brown cap. Singly or loose parties, in foothills forest. **Distribution:** Practically all peninsular India south from Mount Abu and the Vindhyan hills; Ceylon. Five Indian races, and one Ceylonese, on details of coloration and wing formulae. **Habits:** Resident of well-wooded hills to about 5000 ft. elevation, wandering down into plains during winter. Often seen in groves and jungle in the neighbourhood of towns and villages. Hops about on the ground turning over and flicking aside dry leaves in search of insects and windfallen fruit. Also feeds in trees on drupes and flower nectar. During winter only utters a sharp, high-pitched *kree-ee* and throaty *chuck-chuck-chuck*. In the breeding season, male has a loud, rich, melodious song with perfectly mimicked calls of other birds interwoven in it. Flight swift and direct without pause in wing beats. **Nesting:** *Season*—May to August. *Nest*—typical of all blackbirds, a deep cup of moss, rootlets, etc., copiously intermixed with wet mud, lined with fern stems and root hairs; in trees usually under 10 ft. up. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pale greenish white blotched with ruddy-brown, densely at broad end.

*These refer chiefly to the Blackcapped Blackbird (*T. m. nigropileus*).

---

25. Indian Robin (male & female)
26. Magpie-Robin
27. Shāma
28. Blackcapped Blackbird

Plate 7

Plate 8

29. **The Whitethroated Ground Thrush**—*Zoothera citrina* (Latham)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Myna. **Field Characters:** A plump, short-tailed, long-legged thrush with yellowish brown head, neck and underparts. Rest of upperparts slaty blue. A large white patch on wing conspicuous in flight. Throat and sides of head white, banded obliquely with black. Female has slaty blue portions suffused with olive-green. Singly, on ground in light forest, flying up silently into branches when disturbed. **Distribution:** Two races mainly concern us: the orange-headed north Indian *citrina* and the white-throated peninsular *cyanotus* (illustrated). The former breeds up to about 5000 ft. along the Himalayas and spreads out in winter mainly over northern India. The latter is resident in peninsular India where it moves about a great deal locally, particularly during the monsoon. **Habits:** Mainly terrestrial. Affects forest, both deciduous and evergreen, and partial to overgrown ravines and nullahs. Digs in the mulch for insects and windfallen berries. Silent in winter except for the sharp *kree-ee* typical of the thrushes. Breeding males have a rollicking whistling song of several rich notes into which imitations of other birds' calls are cleverly interwoven. **Nesting:** *Season*—May/June for northern race; June/July for southern. *Nest*—a shallow cup of moss, roots and grass sometimes mixed with a little mud, in a tree 4 to 15 ft. up. *Eggs*—3 or 4, pale bluish or creamy white, blotched and freckled with pale reddish, more densely at the broad end.

30. **The Blueheaded Rock Thrush**—*Monticola cinclorhynchus* (Vigors)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Bulbul. **Field Characters:** Head, chin and throat blue. Upper parts blue and black; rump and underparts chestnut. A white patch on wing conspicuous, particularly in flight. Female plain brown above with barred rump and brown-and-white scaly patterned underside. Singly, in light forest. **Distribution:** In winter more or less throughout India and W. Pakistan excepting Sind and the Punjab plains; particularly common in the Western Ghats country. Parts of Burma. Not Ceylon. **Habits:** Affects light deciduous and bamboo jungle (October-April). Also moister localities, but seldom if ever within dense evergreen forest. Partial to cardamom and coffee plantations in S. India. When disturbed, flies up silently into an overhanging branch and sits motionless. Silent in its winter quarters. Breeding males have a loud, clear and rich though rather monotonous whistling song. **Nesting:** Breeds throughout the Himalayas chiefly between 3000 and 6000 ft. *Season*—April to June. *Nest* and site similar to the Blue Rock Thrush's. Sometimes placed under exposed roots of a tree. *Eggs*—normally 4, pinkish white, closely stippled with pale reddish brown, heavily at the larger end.

---

29. Whitethroated Ground Thrush (male)
30. Blueheaded Rock Thrush (male)
31. Blue Rock Thrush (male)
32. Malabar Whistling Thrush

31. The Blue Rock Thrush—*Monticola solitarius* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Bulbul. **Field Characters:** Male bright indigo blue. Female grey-brown above, whitish below cross-barred with dark brown, and with a pale wing-bar. Solitary, on boulders, ruins, stone quarries, etc. **Distribution:** In winter practically throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Chiefly the Himalayan breeding race *pandoo*. One other race occasionally straggles in just across our northern borders. **Habits:** Sedentary. Frequents boulder-strewn hill-sides, rock scarps, ruins of forts and ancient buildings, and even occupied dwellings in towns and villages from October to April. Keeps to the same neighbourhood day after day, and even in successive seasons. Perches bolt upright, bows jerkily and flirts tail in manner of Redstart. Sallies down to ground to pick up an insect. If too large to dispose of on the spot, flies back and whacks it against the perch before swallowing. Mostly silent, but the male's sweet whistling song sometimes heard just before the birds depart for their breeding grounds. In silhouette, during flight and while alighting, may look confusingly like Brown Rock Chat (*Cercomela fusca*). **Food:** Mainly insects; also berries. **Nesting:** *Season*—in Kashmir, Garhwal, etc., the Indian race *pandoo* breeds between 6000 and 9000 ft., April to June. *Nest*—a rough pad of grass, moss and leaves in holes in cliffs or banks, or amongst piled stone parapet walls. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pale blue speckled with brownish red.

32. The Malabar Whistling Thrush—*Myiophoneus horsfieldii* (Vigors)

HINDI NAME: *Kastūra*

Size: Myna+; Pigeon—. **Field Characters:** A blue-black thrush with patches of glistening cobalt blue on forehead and shoulders, and black bill and legs. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, on rocky hill streams. The closely related Himalayan form *M. c. temminckii*, found also in Assam and Burma, lacks the cobalt shoulder patches and has a yellow bill. **Distribution:** Western Ghats, Pachmarhi (Madhya Pradesh), Sambalpur (Orissa), Shevaroy Hills. Not Ceylon. **Habits:** A denizen of well-wooded rocky hill streams, both near and away from human habitations. Silent in winter except for a sharp *kree-ee* uttered in flight. In breeding season male has a rich and remarkably human whistling song, rambling aimlessly up and down the scale, whence the bird gets its popular name of 'Idle Schoolboy'. It is one of the earliest and latest diurnal bird songs. **Food:** Chiefly aquatic insects, snails and crabs. The latter are purposefully battered on the rock to remove their shells. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to August, varying with locality. *Nest*—a large, compact pad of roots and grasses reinforced with mud. Placed on a shelf or ledge of precipitous rock flanking a hill torrent. *Eggs*—3 or 4, pale buff or greyish stone, blotched and speckled with greyish brown and lavender. Both sexes share parental duties.

33. **Tickell's Blue Flycatcher**—*Muscicapa tickelliae* (**Blyth**)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Sparrow±. **Field Characters:** A blue bird with bright azure forehead, eyebrows and shoulder-patches. Throat and breast pale rusty, fading to white on abdomen. Female paler and duller. Singly, in secondary bush jungle. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union; East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Three races differing mainly in details of coloration: Indian (*tickelliae*), South Burmese (*sumatrensis*), and Ceylonese (*jerdoni*). **Habits:** Affects lightly-wooded deciduous country. Partial to foothills, haunting shady glades and bamboo-clad ravines. Sits bolt upright on some low twig or liana stem, flicking its tail, uttering a sharp *click-click*, and launching short agile sallies after flies and midges. Song: a pleasing little metallic trill, constantly uttered, which usually proclaims its presence in a thicket long before the bird is seen. **Food:** Flies, gnats and other dipterous insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to August, varying with local conditions. *Nest*—an untidy cup of twigs, rootlets, moss and leaves in hollows in tree-stumps or earth-banks, or up in a bamboo clump at moderate heights. Usually inconspicuous in its surroundings. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pale clay-brown or olive-brown, sprayed all over with minute reddish brown specks.

(See also Redbreasted Flycatcher, Greyheaded Flycatcher, p.113, Blacknaped Blue Flycatcher, p. 115.)

34. **The Verditer Flycatcher**—*Muscicapa thalassina* Swainson

HINDI NAME:

Size: Sparrow±. **Field Characters:** Female differs from blue-green male (illustrated) in being duller and greyer. Singly, in wooded country, hawking flies from exposed tree-tops. **Distribution:** *Winter*: more or less over the entire Indian Union (excepting the drier portions of Rajasthan); both Pakistans (excepting Punjab plains and Sind); Burma. Not Ceylon. *Summer* (breeding): the Himalayas west to east, between 4 and 10,000 ft. elevation. The rather similar Nilgiri Verditer Flycatcher (*Muscicapa albicaudata*) is resident in the southwest Indian hills. It is duller coloured: more indigo less green. Root of tail, vent and abdomen white or whitish. Ceylon has an allied species, *M. sordida*, dusky grey-blue with white under tail-coverts only; no white in tail. **Habits:** Affects well-wooded country. Makes agile aerial sallies after dipterous insects and captures them in mid-air in the typical flycatcher manner. Silent in winter. Breeding males have a sweet, pleasing jingling song, rather like the White-eye's but louder. **Nesting:** *Season*—in the Himalayas, April to July. *Nest*—a thick-sided cup of moss, root hairs, etc., under eaves of a bungalow or in a hole in walls, embankments or amongst exposed roots of trees. *Eggs*—4, pale pink with darker cap-like ring at broad end. Both sexes share domestic duties.

35. **The Paradise Flycatcher**—*Terpsiphone paradisi* (Linnaeus)
HINDI NAMES: *Shāh būlbūl, Doodhrāj*

Size: Bulbul. **Field Characters:** Adult male silvery white with metallic black crested head and two long, narrow ribbonlike feathers in tail. Young male, and female, chestnut above, greyish white below, very like a bulbul in overall appearance. Young male with chestnut streamers in tail; female without. Singly or pairs, in wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Plains and to about 5000 ft. in the Himalayas and peninsular hills. Resident in some localities, migratory in others. The two Indian races, *paradisi* and *leucogaster* differ in details of size and coloration. In the Ceylonese race, *ceylonensis*, the adult male never acquires the white plumage. **Habits:** Frequents shady groves and gardens, often about human habitations, and light deciduous jungle with bamboo-clad ravines. The agile fairy-like movements of the male as he twists and turns in the air after flies, with his tail-ribbons looping or trailing behind, is a spectacle of exquisite charm. **Call:** Normally a harsh grating *che* or *che-chwe*, supplemented during breeding season by some pleasanter notes, but no song. **Food:** Flies, gnats and other dipterous insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to July, varying locally. *Nest*—a compactly woven cup of fine grasses and fibres, plastered outside with cobwebs, built in the crotch or elbow of a twig 6 to 12 ft. up. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pale creamy pink, speckled and blotched with reddish brown. Both sexes share parental duties, but female does the major part.

36. **The Whitespotted Fantail Flycatcher**—*Rhipidura albogularis* (Lesson). HINDI NAMES: *Nāchan, Chakdil*

Size: Sparrow±. **Field Characters:** A cheery, restless smoke-brown bird with conspicuous white eyebrows, white-spotted breast and flanks, and whitish abdomen. Its most striking feature is the perky, cocked and fanned-out tail with wings drooping on either side. Pairs, in wooded country, shrubbery, gardens, etc. An allied species, the WHITEBROWED FANTAIL FLYCATCHER (*Rhipidura aureola*)—with broad white forehead and white underparts—is common more or less throughout India, Burma and Ceylon. **Distribution:** Southern Gujarat and Maharashtra, and peninsular India in and south of Madhya Pradesh, up to about 6000 ft. elevation. Two races, on minor colour differences. **Habits:** Affects secondary jungle, gardens, groves and shrubbery even amidst noisy towns. Flits tirelessly in foliage and on ground, waltzing and pirouetting. Launches graceful aerial looping-the-loop sallies after flies and gnats. **Call:** A harsh *chuck-chuck*. Also a delightful clear whistling song of several tinkling notes constantly warbled as the bird prances about. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to August. *Nest*—a beautiful neat cup of fine grasses and fibres, copiously plastered outside with cobweb, in a crotch or fork of twig usually under 8 ft. up. *Eggs*—3, pinkish cream with a ring of minute brown specks round broad end. Both sexes share domestic duties.

---

33. Tickell's Blue Flycatcher (male)
34. Verditer Flycatcher (male)
35. Paradise Flycatcher (male & female)
36. Whitespotted Fantail Flycatcher

Plate 9

Plate 10

37. The Grey Shrike—*Lanius excubitor* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Safēd latora*

Size: Myna±. **Field Characters:** A silver-grey bird with longish black-and-white tail. A broad black stripe from bill backward through eye. Black wing quills with a white patch or "mirror" conspicuous in flight. Heavy, hooked hawk-like bill. Sexes alike. Singly, on bush-tops in dry open country. **Distribution:** The dry and semi-desert portions of India, West Pakistan and from the foot of the Himalayas south to Belgaum, east to Calcutta. Not Eastern Ghats, Assam, E. Pakistan, Ceylon or Burma. The race chiefly concerned is the Indian *lahtora*. **Habits:** Inhabits semi-desert and dry cultivation interspersed with patches of thorny scrub and waste land. From exposed perch on bush-top, swoops to ground to carry off locusts, lizards, mice, etc. Prey held under foot and torn to pieces with hooked bill before devouring. When disturbed, drops from perch and flies flat along ground shooting up at end to another bush-top 50 yards away. **Call:** Harsh grating notes; breeding males have a pleasing tinkling song. A good mimic of other birds' calls. Shrikes are known as Butcher Birds from their habit of killing more than needed immediately for food, and storing the surplus impaled on thorns. **Nesting:** *Season*—January to October, chiefly March/April. *Nest*—a deep cup of thorny twigs, with grass, rags, wool or feathers as lining, in thorny trees between 4 and 12 ft. up. *Eggs*—3 to 6, variable, mostly pale greenish white blotched and spotted with purplish brown, especially at broad end.

38. The Baybacked Shrike—*Lanius vittatus* Valenciennes

HINDI NAMES: *Chhota latora, Pachanak*

Size: Bulbul±. **Field Characters:** The smallest Indian shrike. Hook-tipped bill, grey and white head with broad black band across forehead and backward through the eyes; chestnut-maroon back; white underparts. Black-and-white graduated tail; whitish rump; white "mirrors" on black wing quills. Sexes alike. Singly, in dry, thinly-wooded country, babool jungle, and cultivation. **Distribution:** West Pakistan and practically the entire Indian Union (excepting Assam) from the Himalayan foothills to Cape Comorin. East to West Bengal. Not E. Pakistan, Ceylon or Burma. No races. **Habits:** Very similar to those of the Grey Shrike. Avoids pure desert areas as well as humid forest. Normally utters harsh churring notes, but in breeding season male has pleasant warbling song in which imitations of other birds' calls are freely intermingled. **Food:** Locusts and other large insects, lizards, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to September, chiefly June/July. *Nest*—a neat compact cup of grass, rags, wool and feathers bound outside with cobwebs. In fork of small tree or in hedge at moderate height. *Eggs*—smaller replicas of the Grey Shrike's with the same range of variations.

---

37. Grey Shrike
38. Baybacked Shrike
39. Rufousbacked Shrike
40. Common Wood Shrike

39. The Rufousbacked Shrike—*Lanius schach* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Malitya latora, Kagala latora*

Size: Bulbul±; Myna—. **Field Characters:** Forehead and a band through the eyes black. Head grey. Lower back and rump bright rufous. Underparts washed with rufous. Typical stout hooked bill. Sexes alike. Singly, in open lightly-wooded and scrub country. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Up to about 8000 ft. in the Himalayas. Seasonal visitor in some parts. Four races, on details of size and coloration. **Habits:** General habits and behaviour typical, but affects less arid country than the two foregoing species. **Call:** Harsh, scolding notes. In breeding season a pretty rambling song of considerable duration uttered in nature of soliloquy. A very accomplished mimic of calls and noises heard in its habitat, quick at learning them and with a retentive memory. Harsh squeals of a frog caught by snake, yelps of newly born puppy, tame grey partridge's call prefaced by its human owner's whistles, and calls of numerous birds, even long after many have migrated, are imitated to perfection. **Food:** Grasshoppers and large insects, lizards, young mice, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to July, locally variable. *Nest*—deep compact cup of twigs, grass, wool, rags, etc., in fork of branch of small tree usually under 15 ft. *Eggs*—3 to 6, somewhat smaller than Grey Shrike's, but more or less identical with them in colour and markings.

40. The Common Wood Shrike—*Tephrodornis pondicerianus* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Tarti tuiya*

Size: Bulbul±. **Field Characters:** A plain greyish brown bird with a dark stripe below the eye and a distinct whitish supercilium. Hook-tipped shrike bill; short square tail. Sexes alike. Pairs or parties, in light jungle. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union south of the Himalayan foothills; both Pakistans; Ceylon, Burma. Three races, chiefly on depth of coloration. **Habits:** Affects scrub-and-bush country and light deciduous forest. Commonly seen in gardens, among roadside trees and in groves of babool, neem, etc., around cultivation and villages. Parties hunt amongst foliage often in mixed company of other small birds, and follow one another gliding from tree to tree, calling in rich liquid whistling notes—*weet-weet* followed by a quick interrogative *whi-whi-whi-whi*? **Food:** Moths, beetles, caterpillars, etc., captured in trees; occasionally in the air like a flycatcher. Seldom on ground as in true shrikes. **Nesting:** *Season*—between February and September, mainly March/April. *Nest*—a neat cup of soft bark and fibres cemented together and draped exteriorly with cobwebs and spiders' egg cases, in fork of leafless saplings normally under 20 ft. *Eggs*—3, pale greenish grey, speckled with purple-brown more densely at broad end to form a ring. Both sexes share parental duties.

41. The Scarlet Minivet—*Pericrocotus flammeus* (Forster)

HINDI NAME: *Pahāri būlāl chashm*

Size: Bulbul—. **Field Characters:** Adult male glistening black and orange-red to deep scarlet. Female and young male grey and olive-yellow above, yellow below with two yellow bars in the black wings. Flocks, in foliage canopy of trees. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union up to about 6000 ft. in the Himalayas; E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Not West Pakistan. Five races within these limits. The slightly smaller, SHORTBILLED MINIVET (*P. brevirostris*), with more black in the tail and no scarlet spots on the secondaries but only a scarlet wing bar, breeds in the Himalayas and spreads out over the north Indian plains during winter.

Habits: Exclusively arboreal. In winter flocks of 30 or more. Affects well-wooded country and evergreen forest. Flits restlessly amongst foliage, hovering and fluttering in front of sprigs to stampede lurking insects, and following one another from tree-top to tree-top. **Food:** Insects and their larvae; sometimes captured in air like flycatcher. **Call:** A pleasant whistling *whee-tweet* or *whiriri, whiriri,* etc., uttered in flight as well as from perch. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally April to July. *Nest*—a neat cup of rootlets and bast fibres bound with cobwebs and bedecked with bark, moss and lichens. Secured on upper surface of a horizontal branch, 10 to 40 ft. up. *Eggs*—2 to 4 pale seagreen, spotted and blotched with dark brown and lavender. Both sexes share parental duties.

42. The Small Minivet—*Pericrocotus cinnamomeus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Būlāl chashm, Sahēli*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** Adult male chiefly black, grey and orange-crimson. Female and young male with no black in head and with yellow largely replacing the red. Flocks, in foliage canopy of trees. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Plains and lower hills. Six races, on shades of coloration.

The WHITEBELLIED MINIVET (*P. erythropygius*) of about the same size, has a wide distribution in Kutch, Rajasthan and the drier portions of the Peninsula. Largely black above, white below, with only the rump orange-red.

Habits: Exclusively arboreal. Affects gardens, groves and light deciduous jungle in flocks, particularly large in winter when also the sexes tend to keep segregated. **Food** and feeding habits similar to those of the Scarlet Minivet. **Call:** A feeble, musical *swee-swee* uttered both whilst hunting and on the wing. **Nesting:** *Season*—between February and September, varying locally. *Nest*—a pretty little shallow cup of fibres etc., coated exteriorly with cobweb and lichens. Attached to upper surface of branch, often high up. *Eggs*—3, pale greenish white or creamy buff stippled with reddish brown, more densely and in a ring round the broad end. Both sexes share parental duties.

43. The Blackheaded Cuckoo-Shrike—*Coracina melanoptera* (Rüppell)

HINDI NAME: *Jangli kasya*

Size: Bulbul+. **Field Characters:** Male: ashy grey with black head' wings and tail, and whitish underparts. Female: head grey; underparts barred black and white. Pairs, in open, lightly-wooded country. **Distribution:** India south and east of a line from Mount Abu through Sambhar (in Rajasthan) to Kangra in East Punjab. Also parts of Assam, East Pakistan, and Ceylon. Plains and up to about 4000 ft. elevation. Two races. **Habits:** Usually seen in pairs; commonly in association with the itinerant mixed hunting parties of insectivorous birds. Partial to mango, neem, tamarind and other leafy trees growing near villages. **Food:** Chiefly insects, but also berries such as lantana. Method of capturing insects similar to the minivets'. Normally silent. In breeding season male delivers a pretty, clear, whistling song of several notes ending in a quick-repeated *pit-pit-pit*. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall March to August; earlier in Ceylon than in the Deccan. *Nest*—a shallow cup of twigs and rootlets bound together with cobweb; secured on upper surface of bough, usually under 15 ft. *Eggs*—2 or 3, greenish white with longitudinal blotches of brown.

44. The Large Cuckoo-Shrike—*Coracina novaehollandiae* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Kasya*

Size: Pigeon—; slimmer. **Field Characters:** A rather thick-set grey bird, whitish from breast down and with a broad dark eye-streak. Wings and tail black. Eyestreak less prominent in female and her underparts barred grey and white. Pairs, in foliage canopy, in wooded country. **Distribution:** The entire Indian Union (excepting East Punjab and Rajasthan) from about 4000 ft. in the Himalayas; East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Not West Pakistan. Four races. **Habits:** Arboreal. Affects deciduous forest as well as secondary evergreen jungle, plains and hills alike. Partial to groves of trees about villages and cultivation, and to orchards and forest plantations. Pairs or family parties fly from tree-top to tree-top in irregular follow-my-leader fashion uttering their distinctive shrill but pleasant double-noted call *ti-eee* from time to time. **Food:** Large insects captured in the foliage, as well as berries and banyan, peepal and other wild figs. **Nesting:** *Season*—mainly May to October. *Nest*—a shallow cup of fine twigs bound together with cobweb and sparsely draped exteriorly with lichen and pieces of bark. Placed in fork of outhanging branch up in tall trees. *Eggs*—3, pale green with scanty blotches of dark brown and purple.

---

41. Scarlet Minivet (male and female) 42. Small Minivet (male & female)
43. Blackheaded Cuckoo-Shrike (male & head of female) 44. Large Cuckoo-Shrike (male and head of female)

Plate 11

Plate 12

45. The Ashy Swallow-Shrike—*Artamus fuscus* Vieillot

HINDI NAME: *Tāri abābīl*

Size: Bulbul+. **Field Characters:** A rather dumpy but sleek slaty grey bird with paler underparts and a pale rump. When perched, the closed wings reach the end of the tail. Heavy, bluish, sparrow-like bill. Sexes alike. In flight very like swallow or crag martin, but heavier in build. Parties, huddled together on bare branches or telegraph wires in open country, or hawking winged insects in graceful sailing flight. **Distribution:** India east and south of a line from Simla to Godhra (Gujarat); East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Plains and hills to 5000 ft. Patchy, and locally migratory. **Habits:** Affects open country particularly where dotted with palmyra palms or tall dead trees to serve as look-out posts and foraging bases. While perched, tail constantly moved up and down slowly and twisted sideways. **Food:** Moths, butterflies and winged insects, hawked in the manner of bee-eaters, the birds sailing gracefully back to their perch after each capture, accelerated by intermittent series of rapid beats of the pointed wings. **Call:** A harsh, shrike-like *chek-chek-chek*. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to June. *Nest*—a loosely built cup of grass, roots and fibres up on a horizontal bough or at the base of leaf stalks in a palm tree. *Eggs*—2 or 3, greenish white, spotted with light brown, chiefly at the broad end.

46. The Black Drongo or King Crow—*Dicrurus adsimilis* (Bechstein)

HINDI NAMES: *Būjanga, Kotwāl, Kālkalachi*

Size: Bulbul±. **Field Characters:** A slim and agile glossy black bird with long, deeply forked tail. Sexes alike. Singly, on the open countryside and about cultivation. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Four races, on size differences in wing, tail, and bill. **Habits:** A familiar bird of open country, usually perched on telegraph wires, or attending on grazing cattle. From exposed lookouts it keeps vigilant watch for grasshoppers and other insects. These are pounced upon and carried off, held under foot, torn to pieces and swallowed. It rides on the backs of grazing cattle and takes toll of the insects disturbed by the animals' movements through the grass. Forest fires or fired grass patches invariably attract numbers of drongos for the same reason. Highly beneficial to agriculture by the vast quantities of injurious insects it destroys. A variety of harsh scolding or challenging calls are uttered, some closely resembling those of the Shikra hawk. **Food:** Insects. Flower nectar also regularly eaten. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally April to August. *Nest*—a flimsy-bottomed cup of fine twigs and fibres cemented with cobweb. In fork at extremity of branch 12 to 230 ft. up in large trees preferably standing alone in the open. *Eggs*—3 to 5 variable; mostly whitish with brownish red spots. Both sexes share domestic duties and are bold in defence of their nest.

---

45. Ashy Swallow-Shrike
46. Black Drongo
47. Whitebellied Drongo
48. Racket-tailed Drongo

47. **The Whitebellied Drongo**—*Dicrurus caerulescens* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Pahāri būjānga, Dhapri*

Size: Bulbul±. **Field Characters:** Glossy indigo above, with white belly and under tail-coverts. Long, deeply forked tail. Sexes alike. Singly, in lightly-wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically all India south of a line roughly from Kutch to Garhwal, and as far east as Western Bengal and Bihar; Ceylon. Plains and hills; to about 6000 ft. in the Himalayas. Three races, on size and details of coloration. **Habits:** Affects well-wooded deciduous tracts; avoids treeless country as well as humid forest. Partial to bamboo and thin tree jungle, and here to shady paths and glades. Makes graceful, agile swoops after winged insects, turning and twisting dextrously in the air and snapping up the quarry in its stride. Often seen as a member of the mixed hunting parties of birds that rove the forest. **Food:** Chiefly insects; also nectar of *Butea*, *Salmalia* and *Erythrina* flowers. **Call:** Of 3 or 4 pretty whistling notes. An excellent mimic. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to June. *Nest* and *Eggs* not appreciably different from those of Black Drongo. The nest site, however, is usually in deciduous forest.

48. **The Racket-tailed Drongo**—*Dicrurus paradiseus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Bhimrāj, Bhangrāj*

Size: Myna. **Field Characters:** A glossy black drongo with prominently tufted forehead and two long wirelike spatula-tipped feathers or 'streamers' in the tail. In flight the broadened tips sometimes give the illusion of the bird being pursued by a pair of large bumble bees! Sexes alike. Singly or loose parties, in forest. **Distribution:** Patchy, more or less throughout India south of the Himalayas east of about Mussooree; E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma; Andamans & Nicobars. Eight geographical races within this area, on comparative sizes of wing, tail, crest and bill. **Habits:** Inhabits forest, preferably moist deciduous, plains and hills. In the Himalayas to 6000 ft. Teak and bamboo jungle in broken foothills country is its typical habitat. Commonly seen in hunting parties associated with tree pies and jungle babblers. Very noisy; has a large repertoire of loud metallic calls and is a convincing mimic besides. Its mimicry often confounds the observer into imagining birds which are not there! Makes amusing pet and is much sought after by fanciers. **Food:** Moths and large insects; also flower nectar. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly March to June, with considerable local variations. *Nest*—a deep flimsy cup of fine twigs, rootlets and fibres bound together and secured to the site with cobweb. Built in the end fork of a branch, 15-50 ft. up, in forest. *Eggs*—3 or 4, mostly creamy white blotched and speckled with reddish brown.

49. The Tailor Bird—*Orthotomus sutorius* (Pennant)

HINDI NAMES: *Darzi, Phūtki*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A small restless olive-green bird with whitish underparts, a rust coloured crown and two elongated pin-pointed feathers in the tail (more developed in breeding male) which is carried jauntily cocked. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, in shrubbery. **Distribution:** The entire Indian Union up to about 5000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Five races cover this area. **Habits:** Familiar and confiding. Equally at home in outlying scrub jungle or in gardens and shrubbery within a bustling town. Fearlessly enters verandahs of occupied bungalows, hopping, amongst the trellised creepers and potted plants within a few feet of the inmates. **Call:** A loud cheerful *towit-towit-towit* or *pretty-pretty-pretty* etc. **Food:** Tiny insects, their eggs and grubs; flower nectar of *Salmalia*, *Erythrina* and other trees. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to September, varying locally. *Nest*—a rough cup of soft fibres, cotton wool and vegetable down placed in a funnel fashioned by cleverly folding over and stitching along edges one or more large pliant leaves. Usually under 3 ft. up. *Eggs*—3 or 4, reddish or bluish white, spotted with brownish red. Both sexes share domestic duties, but evidently female alone incubates.

(See also LESSER WHITETHROAT, p. 115, ORPHEAN WARBLER, p. 116.)

50. The Streaked Fantail Warbler—*Cisticola juncidis* (Rafinesque)

HINDI NAME: *Ghās ki phūtki*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A tiny bird, dark-streaked fulvous brown above, whitish below, with a short white-tipped tail constantly flicked open like a fan. Singly, or several loosely together, among tall grass and reeds. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Plains and up to about 5000 ft. Three races, on size and details of coloration. **Habits:** Affects open grassland, reedbeds bordering a marsh, and standing cereal crops. Moves about locally with seasonal conditions. When flushed, flies a short distance and dives into the grass again. The curious mounting zigzag flight in which the fan-shaped tail is conspicuous, and the sharp *chip. .chip. .chip* accompanying it, announce its presence in any locality. These irregular wavy aerial zigzags of the male, 50 or 100 feet above the nest-site are a common feature in the breeding season. At each successive dip in the undulating flight, every second or so, the bird utters a single *chip* remarkably like the distant snip of a barber's scissors. **Food:** Small insects and caterpillars. **Nesting:** *Season*—coincident with the monsoon, varying in different parts of its range, but chiefly June to September. *Nest*—a deep oblong pouch of grasses with its mouth at the top, lined with vegetable down and secured to blades of grass with cobweb. Usually under 2 ft. from ground. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pale bluish white, speckled with red and purple.

51. The Ashy Wren-Warbler—*Prinia socialis* Sykes

HINDI NAME: *Phūtki*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** Ashy slate above, fulvous white below. The loose, longish, graduated, black-and-white-tipped tail is carried partially erect and constantly shaken up and down. Sexes alike. Winter plumage less slaty, more brown, than summer. Pairs, in gardens and well-watered scrub country. **Distribution:** The Indian Union; East Pakistan; Ceylon. Up to 4000 ft. in the Himalayas and 7000 in south India. Four races, on details of size and coloration. **Habits:** Frequents shrubbery in gardens, reeds bordering streams, and moist grassland and scrub. Hops about quietly amongst bushes, shaking its tail loosely up and down and uttering a sharp *tee-tee-tee* from time to time. During the breeding season males warble excitedly from exposed perches. When suddenly disturbed off its nest, this warbler and several others of its near cousins, emit a peculiar *kit-kit-kit* as of electric sparks. Whether this is produced by snapping the bill or in some other way is controversial. **Food:** Insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to September, mainly after onset of monsoon. *Nest*—of two types (1) like Tailor Bird's, in a funnel of stitched leaves, (2) an oblong purse of woven fibres tacked and bound with cobweb to the supporting leaves of a low bush. *Eggs*—3 to 4, glossy brick red with a dark ring round broad end. Incubation takes 12 days. Both sexes share domestic duties.

52. The Indian Wren-Warbler—*Prinia subflava* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Phūtki*

Size: Sparrow—. Same as last. **Field Characters:** Like the last but rufous earthy brown above without terminal spots to tail. Winter plumage more fulvous and longer-tailed. Sexes alike. Pairs in open scrub-and-grass country. **Distribution:** The Indian Union south of the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Five races, mainly on details of coloration.

Two other commonly seen wren-warblers are: (1) FRANKLIN'S—*Prinia hodgsonii*, and (2) RUFOUSFRONTED—*P. buchanani*. In winter (1) can be confused with Ashy Wren-Warbler, but is more gregarious. Summer plumage dusky grey with rust-brown wings. Underparts whitish with a broad diffuse ashy band across breast. Habitat: Deciduous grass and secondary scrub jungle, (2) distinguishable from Indian Wren-Warbler by its rusty crown and white tips to tail feathers. Habitat: Arid semi-desert.

Habits: Affects somewhat drier habitats than Ashy Wren-Warbler; otherwise not appreciably different. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to September, chiefly SW. monsoon. *Nest*—a longish pear-shaped pouch of woven grass strips, open or with lateral entrance hole near top. Slung between upright weed stems usually under 2 ft. *Eggs*—3 to 5, glossy greenish blue, speckled, blotched and pencilled with reddish brown. Both sexes share parental duties.

---

49. Tailor Bird
50. Streaked Fantail Warbler
51. Ashy Wren-Warbler
52. Indian Wren-Warbler

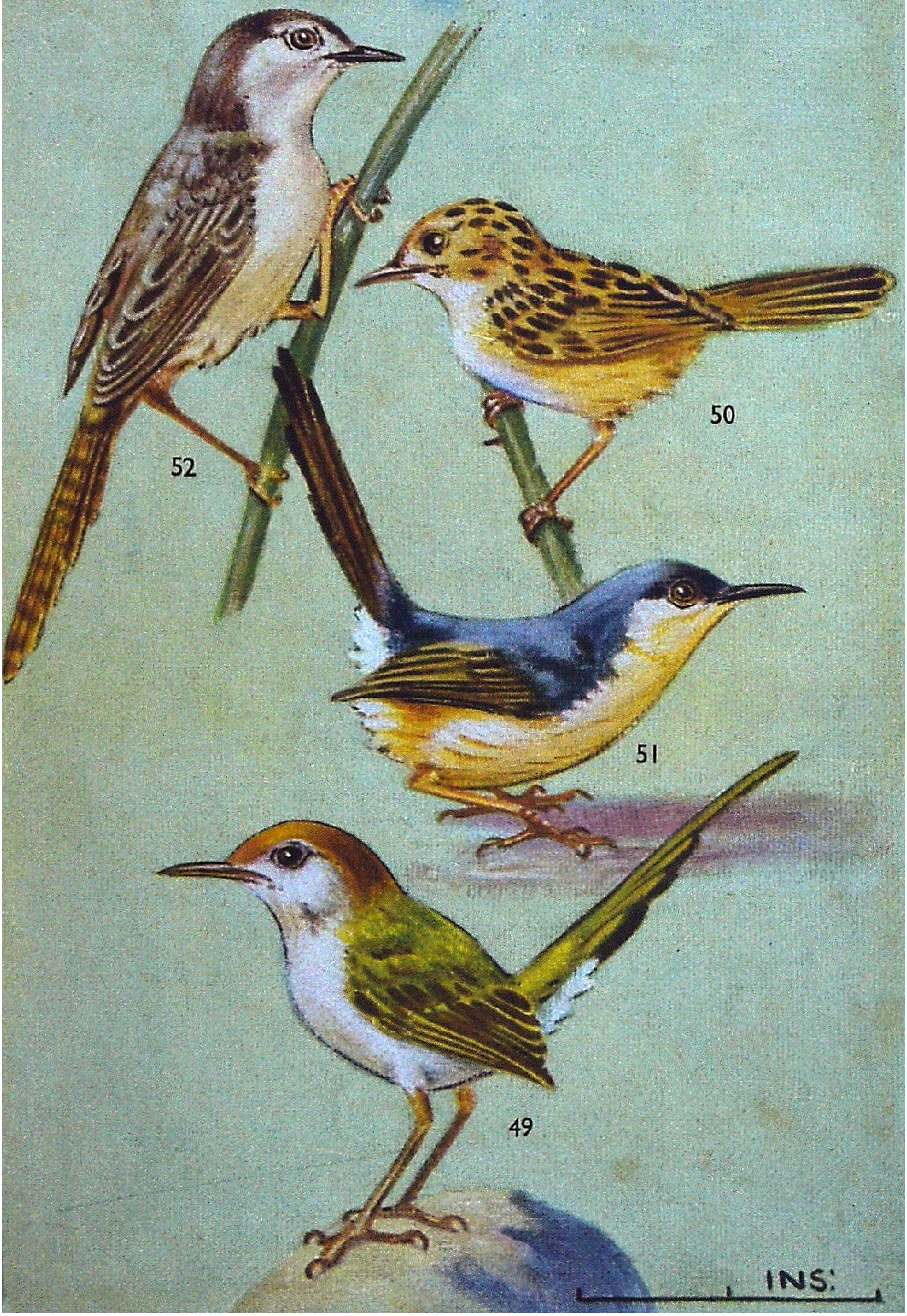

52
50
51
49
INS.

Plate 14

53. The Golden Oriole—*Oriolus oriolus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Peelak*

Size: Myna. **Field Characters:** Bright golden yellow with black in wings and tail, and a conspicuous black streak through the eye. Female duller and greener. Singly or pairs, among leafy trees in wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically all the Indian Union excepting Assam, up to about 5000 ft. in the Himalayas. Both Pakistans. Occasionally Ceylon. Not Burma. Resident in some areas, local migrant in others. Our only Indian race *kundoo* differs from the European chiefly in that its black eye-streak extends behind the eye. **Habits:** Arboreal. A dweller of open but well-wooded country, partial to groves of large trees around villages and cultivation, and in gardens and along roadsides even in noisy towns. Has strong dipping flight. **Call:** A harsh *cheeah* and clear fluty whistles something like *peelolo*. **Food:** Insects, banyan and peepal figs and other fruits and berries. Also flower nectar. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to July. *Nest*—a beautifully woven deep cup of grass and bast fibres bound with cobweb, suspended hammockwise in fork of leafy twig 12 to 30 ft. up. *Eggs*—2 or 3, white, spotted with black or reddish brown. Both sexes share domestic duties.

54. The Blackheaded Oriole—*Oriolus xanthornus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Peelak*

Size: Myna. **Field Characters:** Brilliant golden yellow, with jet black head, throat and upper breast. Black in wings and tail. Bright pink bill; crimson eyes. Sexes alike, but black of head duller in female. Young birds have yellow forehead and the black head streaked with yellowish. Singly or pairs, among leafy trees in wooded country. **Distribution:** All India east of a line from Saurashtra through Mount Abu to the Sutlej River, up to 4000 ft. in the Himalayas; East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Partial local migrant. Three races, differing in size and details of coloration. **Habits:** Arboreal. Not appreciably different from the Golden Oriole's. Liquid flute-like calls also very similar. A harsh nasal *kwaak*, commonly heard, and other harsh notes mistakable for a tree pie's. **Food:** Insects, fruits and berries, and flower nectar. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to July. In Ceylon October to May. *Nest*—like the Golden Oriole's. *Eggs*—somewhat smaller; more pinkish, less glossy. Orioles of both species, and such other mild-mannered birds as doves and babblers often build in the same tree as holds a nest of the Black Drongo presumably on account of the protection afforded against marauders by that bold and pugnacious species.

---

53. Golden Oriole
54. Blackheaded Oriole
55. Grackle or Hill Myna
56. Rosy Pastor

55. **The Grackle** or **Hill Myna**—*Gracula religiosa* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Pahāri myna*

Size: Myna+. **Field Characters:** A glossy jet black myna with a conspicuous white patch on the wings, yellow bill and legs, and bright orange-yellow patches of naked skin and wattles on the head. Sexes alike. Pairs or noisy flocks, in hill forest. **Distribution:** Restricted and patchy. In India proper in three distinct areas: (1) Himalayan foothills to about 2500 ft. elevation from Almora to Assam, (2) Chota Nagpur, Orissa and SE. Madhya Pradesh. (3) The Western Ghats north to about Bombay. Also the Andamans, Ceylon, and Tenasserim (South Burma). Five races, mainly on overall size and differences in arrangement of head wattles. **Habits:** Arboreal. Pairs or noisy flocks in well-wooded country feeding on the various wild figs in company with green pigeons, hornbills and other fruit-eating birds. Has habit of settling on bare tops of dead trees in forest clearings at sunset and uttering its loud, sharp, creaky shrieks. In flight the wings produce a metallic whirring noise, as in green pigeons. An accomplished mimic and talker, and much prized as a cage bird. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to October. *Nest*—a collection of grass, leaves, feathers, etc., stuffed into natural hollows in lofty tree-trunks in forest, usually 30 to 70 ft. up. *Eggs*—2 or 3, deep blue sparsely spotted and blotched with reddish brown or chocolate.

56. **The Rosy Pastor** or **Rosecoloured Starling**—*Sturnus roseus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Tilyer*

Size: Myna. **Field Characters:** A rose-pink myna-like bird with glistening black head, neck and upper breast, wings, and tail. A long, recumbent, pointed crest on crown and nape, sometimes erected. Sexes alike. Young birds and adults in winter plumage (non-breeding) duller and browner. Flocks, about cultivation. **Distribution:** In winter all India. Abundant in the northwestern portions and Deccan, diminishing markedly towards its eastern limit in Bengal, and in South India; West Pakistan. Visits Ceylon irregularly and sparingly. **Habits:** One of our earliest winter visitors. Begins arriving July-August, departs by mid-April. Small flocks or 'clouds' of up to 500 or more individuals, keep in the vicinity of cultivation, particularly *jowari*, and do considerable damage to ripening grain crops. They destroy locusts on a large scale and to that extent are beneficial to agriculture. Banyan and peepal figs, lantana, peeloo (*Salvadora*) and other berries are eaten, as also nectar of simal flowers (*Salmalia*). The birds do useful service in cross-pollinating these. Males have a chattering, warbling song of harsh as well as pleasant notes uttered chiefly when satiated and resting in a shady tree during the mid-day heat. **Nesting:** Breeds in eastern Europe, western and central Asia on stony hillsides and amongst ruins, in May and June. The breeding grounds overlap those of the migratory locust whose hoppers and other stages provide the staple food of hordes of Rosy Pastors and their young from the time the latter hatch out.

57. The Greyheaded Myna—*Sturnus malabaricus* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Pawāi*

Size: Myna—. **Field Characters:** A small, trim myna, brownish silvery grey above rusty brown below, with blackish wing quills. Sexes alike. Flocks in thinly-wooded country. **Distribution:** Throughout India east and south of a line from Mount Abu to Dehra Dun. Assam; E. Pakistan; Burma. Not Ceylon. Subject to considerable seasonal local migration. The three races that concern us mostly are: (1) the greyheaded *malabaricus* (all India-Assam), (2) the whiteheaded *blythii* (Kerala), (3) the whitewinged *nemoricola* (Burma). **Habits:** Largely arboreal. Inhabits open, thinly-forested country and the neighbourhood of teak plantations and forest cultivation, both near and away from human habitations. Flight swift, direct, typically starling. **Food:** Bēr, lantana, and other berries, banyan and peepal figs, nectar of *Salmalia* and other flowers, and insects. While feeding, keeps up incessant squabbling and chatter varied by some pleasant musical notes. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to June, varying locally. *Nest*—a collection of twigs, rootlets and grass in an old barbet or woodpecker hole in tree-trunks, 10 to 40 ft. up. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pale blue, unmarked. Both sexes share domestic duties, but female alone believed to incubate.

58. The Brahminy or Blackheaded Myna—*Sturnus pagodarum* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Bāmani myna*

Size: Myna—. **Field Characters:** A typical myna, grey above reddish fawn below, with glossy black crown and long recumbent crest, and black wing quills. Tail brown with white ending at tip conspicuous when spread out in alighting. Sexes alike. Young birds have crestless sooty brown head, and dull general coloration. Small flocks, in thinly-wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically all India east to Bengal, excepting the most arid and also humid evergreen parts. Commonly up to 4000 ft. in the Himalayas in summer. Mainly resident, but also partial local migrant. W. Pakistan (Karachi environs); Ceylon (coastal dry zone). **Habits:** Less arboreal than the Greyheaded Myna. Freely enters gardens, and towns and villages. Partial to moist grassland, and frequently in attendance on grazing cattle, capturing the insects disturbed. **Food:** Chiefly berries, wild figs and insects, but is largely omnivorous. Has several merry creaking or chattering notes. A pleasing little song, in the nature of a soliloquy, is uttered in the breeding season. **Nesting:** *Season*—May to July. *Nest*—a pad of grass, rags, etc., in a hollow in a tree or ruined wall, often even in that of an inhabited house. *Eggs*—3 or 4, pale blue, unmarked. Both sexes share domestic duties.

(See also JUNGLE MYNA, p. 116, and PIED Myna, p. 117.)

59. **The Common Myna**—*Acridotheres tristis* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Dēsi myna*

Size: Bulbul+. Pigeon —(=9 inches). **Field Characters:** A familiar perky, well-groomed dark brown bird with bright yellow bill, legs, and bare skin round eyes. A large white patch in wing conspicuous in flight. Sexes alike. Pairs or parties, about human habitations and on countryside. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union up to 9000 ft. in the Himalayas in summer; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Ceylon birds (*melanosternus*) are darker than the Indian *tristis*. **Habits:** A confirmed associate of man, following wherever he opens up new habitations. Omnivorous. Eats fruits, insects, kitchen scraps. Follows the plough for earthworms etc., and attends on grazing cattle for the grasshoppers disturbed, side-hopping jauntily, and springing up in the air to capture them. Has a variety of sharp calls and chatter: a loud, scolding *rādio-rādio-rādio*, and *keek-keek-keek*, *kok-kok-kok*, *chur-chur*, etc., uttered with the plumage frowzled and a ludicrous bobbing of the head. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to August. *Nest*—a collection of twigs, roots, paper and rubbish in a hole in a tree, wall or ceiling. *Eggs*—4 or 5, glossy blue. Two broods often raised in succession. Both sexes share domestic duties.

60. **The Bank Myna**—*Acridotheres ginginianus* (Latham)

HINDI NAME: *Gănga myna, Bărăd myna*

Size: Myna—. **Field Characters:** Similar to the Common Myna, but pale bluish grey instead of brown. Naked skin round eyes brick-red instead of yellow. Sexes alike. Flocks, in open country and human habitations. **Distribution:** Sind in W. Pakistan, and the greater part of northern India, east to E. Pakistan, south to about the latitude of Bombay. Partial local migrant. **Habits:** Similar to those of the Common Myna. Railway stations are particularly favoured. Saunters along confidingly on platforms, in and out of the passengers' feet and baggage, picking up bits of food. Haunts municipal refuse dumps for scraps and titbits, and attends on grazing cattle for insects. Voice somewhat softer than Common Myna's. **Nesting:** *Season*—May to August. *Nest*—a pad of grass and rubbish stuffed in weepholes of revetments of bridges or in self-excavated tunnels in earth cuttings; often in colonies. *Eggs*—3 to 5, glossy pale blue.

---

57. Greyheaded Myna
58. Brahminy Myna
59. Common Myna
60. Bank Myna

Plate 15

Plate 16

61. **The Common Weaver Bird**—*Ploceus philippinus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Baya*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** Female, and male in non-breeding plumage, rather like the hen House Sparrow: dark-streaked fulvous brown above, plain whitish fulvous below. Stout conical bill; short square-cut tail. Flocks, about open cultivation. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. Three races, on size and details of coloration. **Habits:** Flocks, sometimes of considerable size, glean paddy and other grain in harvested fields. Occasionally damages ripening crops. Roosts in enormous numbers in reedbeds bordering tanks etc. Its seasonal local movements are largely governed by paddy and cereal cultivation which provide both nesting material and food. Also eats insects. **Call:** A sparrowlike *chit-chit-chit*. In breeding season males follow these up by a longdrawn joyous *chee-ee* uttered in chorus, accompanied by flapping of wings in unison while weaving their nests in a colony. **Nesting:** *Season*—May to September, coincident with the SW. monsoon and paddy cultivation. *Nest*—a swinging retort-shaped structure with long vertical entrance tube, compactly woven out of strips of paddy leaf and rough-edged grasses, suspended in clusters from twigs usually over water. Blobs of mud, collected when wet, are stuck inside the dome near the egg-chamber. *Eggs*—2 to 4 pure white. Male alone builds; female alone incubates. Each male has several nests and females at the same time.

62. **The Striated Weaver Bird**—*Ploceus manyar* (Horsfield)

HINDI NAME: *Bāmani baya*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** Differs from the Baya in having the breast fulvous, boldly streaked with black in both sexes and at all seasons. Crown of head in breeding males yellow; in females and non-breeding males brown. Flocks, in swampy tall reed-beds. **Distribution:** Patchily more or less throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Two races, on details of coloration. **Habits:** Similar to the Baya's, except that it is more partial to tall coarse grassland and swampy reedy tank margins. In addition to the normal *chit-chit-chit*, the breeding male has a pretty song: *tilililí, tililee-kiti-tilileekiti*, etc., uttered in courtship chase and in invitation to a female to an available nest. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to September, varying with local conditions. *Nest*—similar to the Baya's but not so pendulous. Usually also smaller and with shorter entrance tube. Attached directly to tips of several arching bulrush (*Typha*) or grass blades. Small colonies in marshy reed-beds. *Eggs*—2 to 4, pure white.

(See also BLACKBREASTED WEAVER BIRD, p. 118.)

---

61. Common Baya (breeding male and female)
62. Striated Baya (breeding male and female)
63. Whitebacked Munia
64. Whitethroated Munia

63. The Whitebacked Munia—*Lonchura striata* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Shakari munia*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A small black and white finch with heavy bluish conical bill and wedge-shaped tail. White rump and white abdomen conspicuous in flight. Sexes alike. Parties, in open cultivated country. **Distribution:** The greater part of peninsular India and a wide sub-Himalayan belt east of Garhwal; Bengal; East Pakistan; Assam; Ceylon; Burma; Andamans & Nicobars. Six races, chiefly on details of coloration. **Habits:** Goes about in family parties of 6 or 7 or larger flocks. Feeds on grass seeds etc., on the ground or off the feathery tufts or ears, in and around cultivation. Utters feeble chirruping notes. The flocks fly in a disorderly undulating rabble. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically all year, varying locally. *Nest*—large, untidy, globular, of feathery flowering grasses with a lateral entrance hole, sometimes like a short tube or tunnel. In low dense bushes, 5 to 10 ft. up. *Eggs*—5 or 6, pure white. Both sexes share domestic duties. The nests are used as dormitories by the family till long after the young have flown.

64. The Whitethroated Munia—*Lonchura malabarica* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Charchara, Sar munia*

Size: Sparrow—; same as above. **Field Characters:** A plain earthy brown, thick-billed little finch with pointed black tail, white upper tail-coverts and whitish underparts. Sexes alike. Parties or flocks, in dry open scrub country. **Distribution:** The drier parts of all India (to about 6000 ft. elevation in the Himalayas) and Ceylon; West Pakistan. Not East Pakistan, Assam or Burma. **Habits:** Inhabits dry, open, cultivated as well as sparse scrub-and-bush country, and avoids the more humid tracts. Its food, call notes and general behaviour do not differ appreciably from those of other munias. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically all year, varying locally. *Nest*—a large globular structure of coarse grasses, lined with softer flowering grass. In cotton-growing districts, cotton wool filched from neighbouring fields is largely employed. Old Baya nests are also habitually utilised for laying in. *Eggs*—4 to 6 pure white. Both sexes share domestic duties. Disused nests serve as family dormitories.

65. **The Spotted Munia**—*Lonchura punctulata* **(Linnaeus)**

HINDI NAME: *Telia mūnia, Sinéwāz*

Size: Sparrow—. Same as last. **Field Characters:** In breeding plumage upper parts chocolate-brown; lower white, speckled with black. In non-breeding and immature plumage, more or less plain brown. Sexes alike. Flocks, about open cultivation. **Distribution:** All India (excepting the arid portions of Rajasthan and the Punjab) up to 6000 ft. in the Himalayas. Assam; East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Not West Pakistan. Three races, on details of coloration. **Habits:** Typical munia. Flocks, sometimes of up to 200 individuals or more, hop about gleaning grass seeds etc. The birds occasionally also devour winged termites emerging from the ground, and when disturbed fly up into trees and bushes, uttering feeble chirrups. They fly in the same disorderly close-packed undulating rabbles as other munias do. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly July to October. *Nest*—a globular structure of grass blades like the other munias', about 8 inches across, and with a lateral entrance hole near the top. Built in a low thorny bush or tree, sometimes several nests together. *Eggs*—4 to 8, pure white. Both sexes share domestic duties.

66. **The Red Munia** or **Waxbill**—*Estrilda amandava* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Lāl, Lāl mūnia*

Size: Sparrow—. Same as of the other munias. **Field Characters:** Male in non-breeding plumage, and female, brownish sparsely stippled with white, with red bill and crimson rump. Tail rounded at tip. Flocks among reeds and herbage, on wet grassland. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union from about 2000 ft. in the Himalayas almost to Kanyakumari. Up to 6000 ft. elevation in the peninsular hills. Also both Pakistans, and Burma. Not Ceylon. The Burmese race differs from the Indian in details of coloration. **Habits:** Typical munia, with a preference for damp localities. Has feeble but musical chirruping call notes. Breeding males utter a low, continuous, twittering song. A popular cage bird, always to be seen in bird markets. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly the monsoon, June to October. *Nest*—a small globular structure of grass, lined with finer grasses and feathers, usually within 2 ft. of the ground, in a coarse grass tussock or bracken bush. *Eggs*—4 to 7, pure white. Both sexes share domestic duties.

(See also GREEN MUNIA, p. 117.)

67. **The Blackheaded Munia**—*Lonchura malacca* (Linnaeus)
HINDI NAME: *Nakal nor*

Size: Sparrow—. Same as of the other munias. **Field Characters:** A small chestnut, black and white munia with typical short, heavy, conical bill. Head, neck and upper breast, vent, thighs and under tail-coverts black. Abdomen white. Sexes alike. Flocks, on marshy tall grassland. **Distribution:** Peninsular India south of about Madhya Pradesh, and Ceylon. Not the Pakistans or Burma. **Habits:** Partial to swampy low-lying and ill-drained areas with feathery grass and reeds, and the vicinity of wet paddy cultivation in forest. Otherwise not different in habits, food or voice from other munias described. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally the monsoon, June to October, varying with local conditions. *Nest*—a large ball of coarse grasses, lined with finer grass, with a lateral entrance hole. Built in low bushes or amongst coarse grass stems. *Eggs*—5 to 7, pure white.

68. **The Common Indian,** or **Hodgson's, Rosefinch**—*Carpodacus erythrinus* (Pallas). HINDI NAMES: *Tūti, Lāl tūti*

Size: Sparrow+. **Field Characters:** Both in the rose coloured male and the brownish female the heavy conical finch bill and the slightly forked tail are noticeable features. Flocks, in wooded country and about cultivation. **Distribution:** The Indian race *roseatus* which chiefly concerns us, breeds at 10,000 ft. and higher in the Himalayas from Kashmir to eastern Tibet. In winter it spreads out practically all over the Indian Union, both Pakistans, and Burma. Not Ceylon. **Habits:** Found south of the Himalayas between September and May. Keeps in flocks to wooded country, feeding on lantana and other berries, wild figs and flower buds, bamboo seeds, linseed and cereals. Flower nectar of *Butea*, *Erythrina* and other flowers is also relished, and the birds do service in cross-pollinating them. Ordinary call note: a musical, whistling, interrogative *tooee*?. *tooee*? Just before departure for breeding grounds a loud, pleasant song sometimes heard. **Nesting:** *Season*—June to August. *Nest*—a cup of grass lined with fine roots and hair, placed in a wild rose or similar bush, 2 to 6 ft. up. *Eggs*—3 or 4, blue, spotted and speckled with blackish and light red. Both sexes share domestic duties.

---

65. Spotted Munia
66. Red Munia (male, breeding)
67. Blackheaded Munia
68. Common Rosefinch (male & female)

65
67
66
68
♂
♀
INS:

71A
70
71
69
♀
♂
72
INS:

69. The Yellowthroated Sparrow—*Petronia xanthocollis* (Burton)

HINDI NAME: *Jangli chiri*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** A pale earth-brown sparrow with a conspicuous chestnut shoulder patch, two whitish bars in the wing, and a lemon-yellow 'thumb impression' on the throat. Female lacks the yellow on throat, and her chestnut shoulder patches are paler. Pairs or flocks, in open thinly-wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically all India from about 4000 ft. in the Himalayas to Kanyakumari and from Sind to Bengal. Also E. Pakistan, Ceylon and parts of Burma. Resident and marked seasonal local migrant. Two races: a paler and and a darker. **Habits:** Often found in the neighbourhood of towns and villages, but not so closely associated with man as the House Sparrow. Keeps to open scrub country and light deciduous forest. Gleans paddy grains and grass seeds in stubble fields and on cross-country cart tracks. Also feeds on berries, flower nectar, and moths and other insects. Chirpy call notes similar to the House Sparrow's but pleasanter. Forms into large flocks in winter. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to June. *Nest*—a collection of grass, wool, feathers and rubbish stuffed inside a tree-hole between 8 and 40 ft. from the ground. Old woodpecker and barbet nest-holes are commonly appropriated. *Eggs*—3 or 4, pale greenish white, spotted, blotched and streaked with dingy brown. Both sexes share domestic duties.

70. The House Sparrow—*Passer domesticus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Gauriyya*

Size: Bulbul—; (6 inches). **Field Characters:** Undoubtedly our most familiar bird. Female ashy grey-brown above, streaked with blackish and rufous, and with a pale fulvous supercilium; fulvous ashy white below. Inseparable from human habitations. **Distribution:** Practically worldwide. Throughout India normally to about 7000 ft. in the Himalayas. W. & E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Apparently absent in the Andamans and Nicobars. Two races; the Kashmiri and north-western being larger. **Habits:** A confirmed hanger-on of man, in hills and plains alike, whether in a bustling noisy city or outlying forest hamlet. Omnivorous; eats grain, insects, fruit buds, flower-nectar and kitchen scraps. Sometimes collects in enormous flocks and does damage to ripening crops and in market gardens. Non-breeding birds have favourite community roosts in leafy trees, where large numbers foregather with much noise every evening. Chirping call notes too well known. 'Song' of breeding male a loud, monotonous *tsi, tsi, tsi* or *cheer, cheer, cheer* uttered *ad lib* as he fluffs out his feathers, arches his rump, droops his wings and struts about arrogantly, twitching his partly cocked tail. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically all year, the most favoured months varying with locality. *Nest*—a collection of straw, rubbish and feathers in a hole in ceiling, niche in wall, inverted lamp shade, and every conceivable site within or without an occupied building. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pale greenish white, stippled and blotched with brown. Several successive broods are often raised.

---

69. Yellowthroated Sparrow 70. House Sparrow
71. Blackheaded Bunting (male) 71A. Redheaded Bunting (male)
72. Crested Bunting (male & female)

71. The Blackheaded Bunting—*Emberiza melanocephala* Scopoli
71A. The Redheaded Bunting—*Emberiza bruniceps* Brandt

HINDI NAME: *Gandam* (both)

Size: Sparrow+. **Field Characters:** Slender yellow sparrowlike birds with longer, noticeably forked tail. Female of Blackheaded pale fulvous brown above with the rump tinged chestnut; of Redheaded Bunting ashy brown with the rump tinged yellow. Lower plumage in both pale fulvous, washed with yellow. Large flocks about cultivation, commonly of both species together. When massed on green trees, look like clusters of yellow blossoms in distance. **Distribution:** Winter visitors to West Pakistan and the greater part of peninsular and continental India. The Blackheaded confined chiefly to the western side south to Belgaum; the Redheaded extending east to Chota Nagpur, south to Coimbatore. **Habits:** The birds arrive September/October and depart again March/April. They keep in enormous flocks or 'swarms' to open cultivation of jowari, wheat, etc., particularly where the fields are interspersed with bush and babool jungle, and may do considerable local damage to the ripening crops. Call note in winter quarters a musical *tweet*. The loud, pleasant, whistling song of the males is sometimes heard before they depart for their breeding grounds. **Nesting:** The Blackheaded Bunting nests in W. Asia and E. Europe. The nearest breeding ground of the Redheaded species is in Baluchistan. *Season*—May/June. *Nest*—cup-shaped, of weed stalks and fibres lined with goat's hair. Well concealed in bushes, 2 to 4 ft. up. *Eggs*—normally 5, pale greenish white, speckled and spotted with dark brown, lavender, and grey.

72. **The Crested Bunting**—*Melophus lathami* (Gray)

HINDI NAME: *Pathar chirta* (?)

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** A black-and-chestnut, crested, sparrow-like bird with rather the colour scheme of the Crow-Pheasant. Female dark brown with cinnamon colour in wings and tail; also with prominent pointed crest. Singly, pairs or small scattered parties, on stony scrub covered hillsides and about forest cultivation. **Distribution:** The only Indian race, *subcristatus*, is found locally and patchily throughout the lower Himalayas, up to about 5000 ft. from Kashmir to E. Assam; Mount Abu, Rajasthan and central India south to about Satara, east to Bihar. Also portions of Burma. Seasonal local migrant.

The STRIOLATED BUNTING (*E. striolata*) rather like the female Crested Bunting, but smaller and without crest, is also found locally and capriciously in many parts of India excepting the south.

Habits: Gleans grass seeds and grain on the ground, flying up into bushes when disturbed. Partial to recently burnt, charred stony patches in dry grass and pole forest. Utters *pink, pink* like a munia, but louder. Song of breeding male rather like Pied Bushchat's: *which ..which. .which-whee-whee-which* (accent on second *whee*). **Nesting:** *Season*—April to August, varying locally. *Nest*—a deep cup of grass lined with fine rootlets, in a pocket in earth cutting or under a stone or grass tuft on hillside. *Eggs*—3 or 4, pale greenish grey, freckled with purplish brown, densely at broad end. Both sexes share in nest building and feeding young.

73. The Dusky Crag Martin—*Hirundo concolor* Sykes

HINDI NAME: *Chatān-abābīl*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** Sooty brown, with short square tail and swallow-like wings and flight. A roundish white spot on all tail feathers except the middle and outermost pairs, conspicuous when the bird banks or wheels in the air. Sexes alike. Small numbers about cliffs, ruined forts, etc., in company with swallows and swifts.

In winter the migratory CRAG MARTIN (*Hirundo rupestris*) is also found in association with our resident birds. It is slightly larger and paler, and readily distinguishable by its whitish underparts.

Distribution: All India excepting Assam. Local and patchy. Absent in both Pakistans, Ceylon, and Burma. **Habits:** A close relation of the swallows. Inseparable from crags, rock caves, ancient forts and buildings, irrigation dams, etc. Insectivorous. Hawks midges and other tiny winged insects in the air. Utters a soft *chit-chit* as it flies. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally between June and October when wet mud for nest building is easily obtainable. *Nest*—a deepish oval saucer of mud lined with tow, feathers, etc. Attached like a bracket to vertical rock face or wall, under natural overhang or archway in building. *Eggs*—2 or 3, white, minutely speckled and spotted with reddish brown. Both sexes share domestic duties.

74. The Common Swallow—*Hirundo rustica* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Abābīl*

Size: Sparrow±. **Field Characters:** Glossy steel blue or purplish blue above, pale pinkish white below. Chestnut forehead and throat, the latter bordered by a broad glossy black pectoral band. Deeply forked 'swallow' tail, especially prominent in flight. Sexes alike. Gregarious. Usually seen huddled on telegraph wires or hawking midges over open country or marshland. **Distribution:** In winter throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Chiefly two races differing slightly in size and coloration. The NE. Siberian race *tytleri*, with chestnut underparts, visits E. Bengal, Assam and Burma. **Habits:** Winter visitor. Commences arriving September/October; departs April/May. Hawks winged insects high up in air or close to ground. Roosts in large congregations amongst reed-beds and tamarisk thickets standing in water. Flight swift and graceful—a few rapid wing strokes followed by a long glide. Deeply forked tail adds to agility in turning, twisting and wheeling movements. **Food:** Chiefly flies and midges. **Call:** A pleasant, low twittering. **Nesting:** Within our limits, only the Himalayas from Kashmir to NE. Assam, 4000-7000 ft. elevation. *Season*—April to July. Often 2 successive broods raised. *Nest*—similar to that of Crag Martin, but with the mud reinforced with grass. Commonly built against beams and rafters within dwelling houses and stables. *Eggs*—4 or 5, similar in colour and markings to those of the Crag Martin. Both sexes share domestic duties.

75. **The Redrumped** or **Striated Swallow**—*Hirundo daurica* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Masjid-abābīl*

Size: Sparrow±. **Field Characters:** Glossy deep blue above, fulvous white below, finely streaked with dark brown. The chestnut half collar on hindneck, the deeply forked 'swallow' tail, and the chestnut rump (conspicuous when banking in flight) are diagnostic points. Sometimes the red rump looks very pale—almost whitish. Sexes alike. Pairs or parties hawking insects on the wing about cliffs, ancient hill forts, ruined buildings, etc. Also in open country. **Distribution:** All India up to 4000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Several races, of which the most widespread resident race is *erythropygia*—Sykes's Striated Swallow—distinguished by very narrow brown streaks on the underparts. In winter, when migratory races are present, differentiation in field difficult, but the commonest of these—seen perched in thousands on telegraph wires—is *nipalensis*, conspicuously broad-streaked below. **Habits:** Similar to those of the Common Swallow and often seen hawking in association with it, and with crag martins and swifts. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to August, varying locally. *Nest*—a retort-shaped structure of plastered mud with a narrow tubular entrance, stuck flat against the ceiling of a rock overhang, cave, or verandah of occupied dwelling. The bulbous egg chamber is lined with feathers. *Eggs*—3 or 4, pure white. Both sexes share in building the nest and feeding the young.

76. **The Wiretailed Swallow**—*Hirundo smithii* Leach

HINDI NAME: *Leishra*

Size: Sparrow±. **Field Characters:** Glossy steel blue above, with a chestnut cap. Readily distinguished from other swallows by its glistening white underparts and two long, fine 'wires' in the tail. Sexes alike, but tail wires of female shorter. Pairs or parties, in open cultivation, near water. **Distribution:** All India from about 9000 ft. in the Himalayas south to the Nilgiris; both Pakistans; Burma. Not Ceylon. Mainly resident, but also locally migratory. Only the one race *filifera* concerns us.

Habits: Typical of the swallows, but more confined to the neighbourhood of water. Seldom encountered away from streams, tanks, reservoirs, etc., or in large flocks. Utters a lively *chit-chit* while hawking midges over a jheel or ploughed field. Male has a pretty twittering song in breeding season. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically all year; principally March to September. *Nest*—a mud-saucer bracket, very similar to crag martin's, attached under a culvert or rock overhang near water. *Eggs*—3 to 5, like those of the Common Swallow. Both sexes share in building the nest and feeding the young.

(See also Indian Cliff Swallow, p. 131)

---

73. Dusky Crag Martin
74. Common Swallow
75. Redrumped Swallow
76. Wiretailed Swallow

75
76
74
73
INS.

Plate 18

77. The Grey Wagtail—*Motacilla caspica* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Pilkya*

Size: Sparrow $\pm$. **Field Characters:** A sprightly, slim long-tailed bird chiefly grey and yellow, running about singly on ground near rocky streams and trickles in wooded country and forest glades. Sexes alike in winter; chin, throat and upper breast of male black in summer.

Distribution: In winter throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Plains and hills. **Habits:** Runs about briskly in spurts chasing tiny insects, turning and twisting with agility in their pursuit and often springing up into the air to capture winged ones. The tail is incessantly and characteristically wagged up and down. Flight, a series of long undulating curves, produced by alternate quick flapping and closing of the wings. A sharp *chicheep, chicheep,* etc., is uttered on the wing. The male has a pretty little song in the breeding season. **Nesting:** Within our limits breeds only in the Himalayas between 6000 and 12,000 ft. elevation. *Season*—May to July. *Nest*—a cup of grass, rootlets and wool under a stone or among the roots of a bush or tree near a stream, preferably on a small islet. *Eggs*—4 to 6, yellowish grey or greenish, freckled with reddish brown, more densely at the broad end. Both parents tend the young.

(See also YELLOW WAGTAIL, p. 130)

78. The Yellowheaded Wagtail—*Motacilla citreola* Pallas

HINDI NAMES: *Pāni ka pilkya, Pān pillăkh*

Size: Sparrow $\pm$. **Field Characters:** In summer dress (illustrated) male's bright yellow head diagnostic. Female, and male in winter, have crown and back grey, underparts yellowish white. Differentiated at all times from other similar coloured wagtails by presence of broad yellow supercilium and more or less yellow forehead, Scattered parties, sometimes large swarms, on marshland and grassy tank margins. **Distribution:** In winter all India north of about Mysore; both Pakistans; Burma. Not Ceylon. Three races, difficult to differentiate in winter plumage. **Habits:** More gregarious than the last and essentially a water wagtail, inseparable from marshland and grassy jheels. Numbers often seen on floating lotus leaves and vegetation on a tank, tripping along lightly in search of tiny insects, sometimes springing up into the air, and launching sprightly sallies in pursuit of escaping midges and other quarry. General habits typical of the family. **Nesting:** Hodgson's Yellowheaded Wagtail (*M.c.calcarata*), the black-backed race, breeds in Kashmir between 5000 and 12,000 ft. *Season*—May/June. *Nest*—a cup of grass in the centre or at the foot of a tuft of coarse grass or small bush in a marsh, or on wet ground near an upland stream. *Eggs*—3 to 5, variable but not unlike those of the Grey Wagtail. Both sexes share the domestic duties.

---

77. Grey Wagtail (male, breeding)
78. Yellowheaded Wagtail (male, breeding)
79. Large Pied Wagtail
80. White Wagtail

79. **The Large Pied Wagtail**—*Motacilla maderaspatensis* Gmelin

HINDI NAMES: *Mamula, Khanjan*

Size: Bulbul ±. **Field Characters:** A large wagtail of black-and-white plumage, resembling in pattern that of the familiar Magpie-Robin, but with a prominent white eyebrow. In the female the black portions are duller and browner. Pairs, at streams, tanks, etc.

May be confused with the somewhat smaller HODGSON'S PIED WAGTAIL (*M.a.alboides*), where both are found together in winter. But this has an entirely white forehead whereas in *maderaspatensis* the black of the crown extends in a point over the forehead to base of bill.

Distribution: Resident throughout the Indian Union, excepting Assam, from about 2000 ft. in the Himalayas. Also Sind in W. Pakistan. Not Ceylon or Burma. **Habits:** Affects clear, shingly or rocky smooth-running streams with diminutive grass-covered islets here and there. Also village tanks and irrigation reservoirs. Usually tame and confiding. Has a number of loud, pleasant whistling calls. During the breeding season, the male sings sweetly from a rock or house-top. Song somewhat reminiscent of Magpie-Robin's. Food and general habits like other wagtails'. **Nesting:** *Season*—elastic, chiefly March to September. *Nest*—a cup-shaped pad of rootlets, hair, wool, and dry algae, etc., under a projecting rock, among rafters of a dwelling house, or under girders of a bridge—always near water. *Eggs*—3 or 4, greyish-, brownish-, or greenish white, blotched and streaked with various shades of brown. Both sexes share the domestic duties.

80. **The White Wagtail**—*Motacilla alba* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Dhoban*

Size: Same as the Grey Wagtail (= Sparrow ±). **Field Characters:** In non-breeding or winter plumage the black bib (illustrated) is much reduced or wanting, the chin and throat being white like the underparts. Sexes alike. Scattered parties or flocks running about and feeding on open grassland. **Distribution:** In winter the greater part of the Indian Union together with both Pakistans. Occasional straggler to Ceylon (*dukhunensis*). The two races common over most of this area are the Indian *dukhunensis*, and the Masked *personata*. Both very similar, but the former has white ear-coverts at all seasons as against black in *personata*. A third race, the NE. Siberian *ocularis*, with a black streak running backward through eye, visits Assam and Burma. **Habits:** Winter visitor arriving about September/October; departing March/April. Runs about swiftly, wagging tail incessantly up and down, to pick up tiny insects on ploughed fields, fallow land, golf links, maidans and lawns even in the midst of populous towns. Roosts at night in large mixed gatherings with other wagtails and swallows in reed-beds, sugar cane fields, and leafy trees. General habits and food typical of the family. **Nesting:** Within our limits only *personata* breeds in Kashmir and NW. Pakistan between 6000 and 12,000 ft. *Season*—May to July. *Nest*—a pad of rootlets, moss, hair, etc., placed in a hole in a ruined wall or amongst a pile of stones. *Eggs*—4 to 6, white, freckl- ed and spotted with reddish brown.

81. **The Indian Pipit**—*Anthus novaeseelandiae* Gmelin

HINDI NAMES: *Rugel, Charchari*

Size: Sparrow ±. **Field Characters:** Rather like female House Sparrow in coloration, dark brown above marked with fulvous; pale fulvous below, streaked with brown on breast. Slimmer, with slenderer bill and longer tail in which outermost feathers white. Sexes alike. Pairs or loose parties, on fallow land etc.

Several other pipits visit our area in winter. They resemble one another closely in appearance and habits, and considerable practice is needed to differentiate them in the field.

Distribution: Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Three resident races, separated mainly on depth of coloration; a fourth and larger race, winter visitor. **Habits:** Mainly terrestrial. Affects open country, plains and hills up to about 6000 ft. Ploughed and stubble fields, grazing land and grass-covered stony hill-sides are favourite haunts. **Food:** Weevils and other small insects. Runs about briskly in spurts and wags tail up and down like a wagtail, but much more slowly. Has the same undulating flight accompanied by a distinctive *pipit, pipit* or *tseep, tseep*, etc. During the breeding season the male soars and flutters a few feet up in the air uttering a feeble cheeping 'song', and presently returns to earth. It is a tawdry unimpressive version of the skylark's song-flight. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to October, principally March to June. *Nest*—a shallow cup of grass, rootlets and hair placed under shelter of a clod or in an old hoof-print. *Eggs*—3 or 4, yellowish- or greyish white, blotched and spotted with brown, more densely at broad end. Both sexes share in nest building and tending the young.

82. **The Small Indian Skylark**—*Alauda gulgula* Franklin

HINDI NAME: *Bhurut*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** Like the pipit, but squatter in build and with shorter tail. Sexes alike. Pairs or scattered parties in open country and cultivation. Occasionally large flocks in winter. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident, but also locally migratory. Three races mainly concern us, differing in details of size and coloration. **Habits:** Essentially a bird of grassy meadows and open cultivation, both plains and hills. Particularly fond of damp grassland bordering jheels. Feeds on ground on seeds and insects. Has a peculiar fluttering flight. The song delivered on the wing, is the skylark's chief claim to distinction. From the ground the bird springs almost vertically upwards on fluttering wings, rising higher and higher till it becomes a speck in the sky. There it remains more or less stationary on rapidly vibrating wings and pours forth a deluge of spirited, melodious warbling, often for over 10 minutes at a stretch. The singer descends to the ground thereafter, but the performance is soon repeated. **Nesting:** *Season*—variable; mainly February to July. *Nest*—a cup-like depression in the ground, or a hoof-print, lined with grass under shelter of a clod or grass tussock. *Eggs*—2 to 4, pale brownish grey or whitish, spotted and streaked with brown.

83. The Crested Lark—*Galerida cristata* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Chendūl*

Size: Sparrow+. **Field Characters:** The larger size and prominent pointed crest distinguish it from most other larks. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs in dry open country. Occasionally flocks in winter. **Distribution:** Rajasthan and continental India south to Madhya Pradesh, east to Bengal. Also W. Pakistan. We are mainly concerned with the resident race *chendoola*.

Two allied crested larks, smaller and more rufous, between them occupy most of peninsular India, viz. Sykes's (*G. deva*) with few and narrow streaks on breast, and MALABAR (*G. malabarica*) with pectoral streaks numerous and broader.

Habits: Affects open, sandy or stony semi-desert with scanty grass ground cover. Runs about in search of food: grass seeds, small beetles and other insects, etc. Normal call note a pleasant *tee-ur*. A short, pleasant song uttered during the display flight which consists of soaring a few feet up on leisurely fluttering wings. It is also delivered from a clod or bush-top. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to June. *Nest*—a shallow cup of grass, lined with hair, etc., in open country at the base of a grass tuft or clod. *Eggs*—3 or 4, dull yellowish white, blotched with brown and purple. Both sexes share in building the nest and tending the young. Female alone believed to incubate.

84. The Redwinged Bush Lark—*Mirafra erythroptera* Blyth

HINDI NAME: *Jangli aggiya*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** Distinguished from other larks of same size by the large chestnut patch on the wings, particularly conspicuous in flight. Sexes alike. Loose parties, in dry stony scrub-and-bush country. More commonly perched singly on leafless bush. **Distribution:** Patchily throughout the greater part of the Indian Union excepting the humid heavy rainfall tracts. W. Pakistan. Represented in Burma and Ceylon by closely allied species.

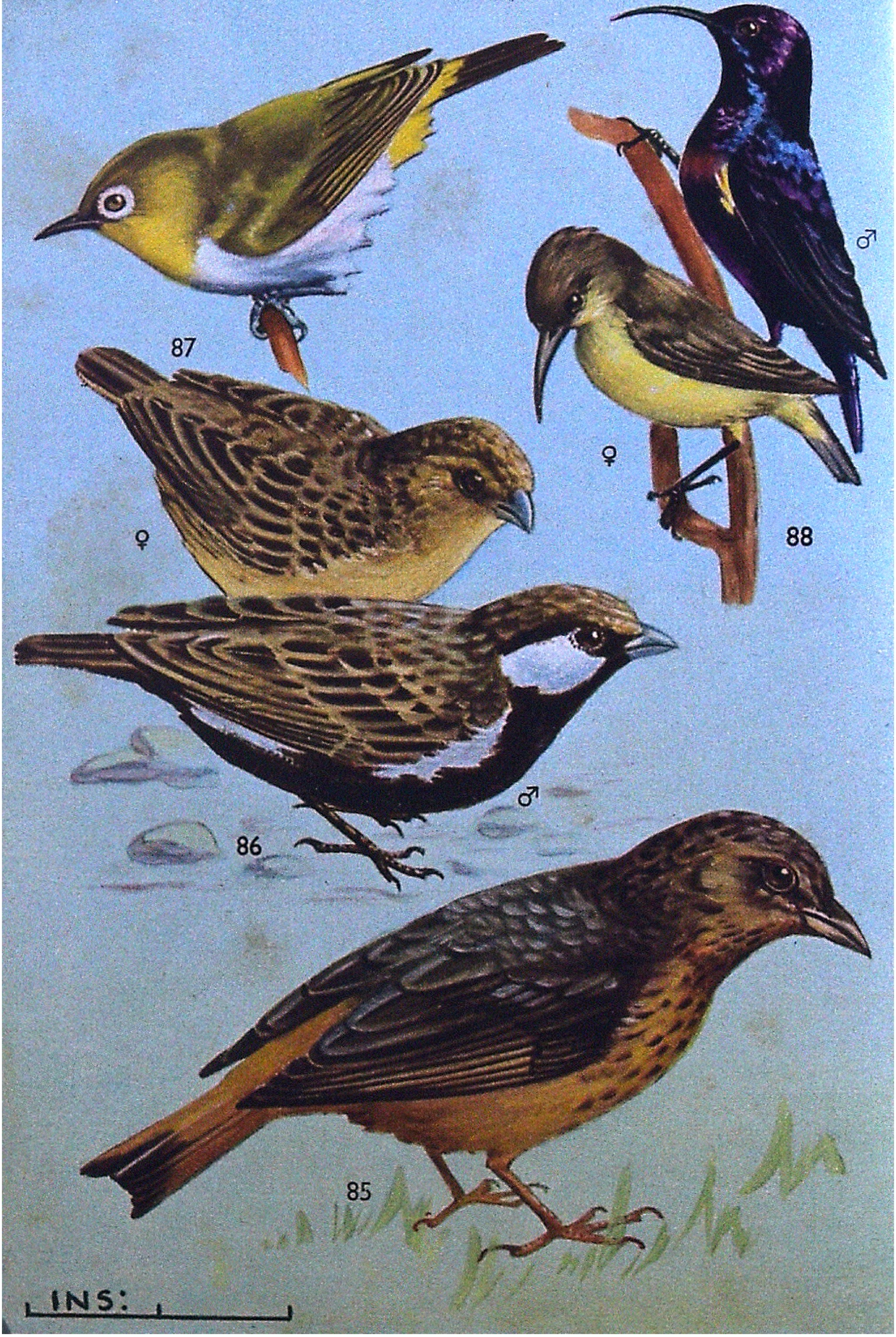
The SINGING BUSH LARK (*Mirafra cantillans*), with less chestnut in wings and outer tail feathers largely white, is also widely distributed. Its song and song-flight are easily mistaken for the Skylark's.

Habits: The most characteristic and diagnostic habit of the Redwinged Bush Lark is its spectacular song-flight. From a bush-top the male flutters straight up in the air, 30 ft. or so, trilling a quick-repeated mousy *si-si-si-si*. This is succeeded immediately by a squeaky *wisee, wisee, wisee, wisee*, etc., getting slower in tempo and fading out as the performer parachutes back to his perch, wings stiffly outstretched in a wide V above the back, and legs dangling. This performance lasts about 20 seconds, and during the breeding season is repeated again and again. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to October, varying locally. *Nest*—a shallow cup of grass, lined with hair, etc., and sometimes domed. Usually well concealed at the base of a bush. *Eggs*—2 to 4, pale greyish white, yellowish or stone colour, speckled and blotched with various shades of brown.

---

81. Indian Pipit
82. Small Indian Skylark
83. Crested Lark
84. Redwinged Bush Lark

82
83
81
84
INS:


87
♂
♀
♀
88
♂
86
85
INS:

85. **The Rufoustailed Finch-Lark**—*Ammomanes phoenicurus* (Franklin)

HINDI NAMES: *Aggiya, Retal*

Size: Sparrow+. **Field Characters:** A squat, dark rufous brown stout-billed lark with a bright rufous tail ending in a black band. Sexes alike. Pairs or small flocks, in dry open country. **Distribution:** The greater part of peninsular and continental India, north to the Ganga River. Not Assam. Absent also in Ceylon and Burma. Only the typical race *phoenicurus* concerns us here. **Habits:** Affects open, stony scrub-and-bush country, ploughed fields, fallow land and the neighbourhood of cultivation. Zigzags on the ground in short spurts picking up grass and weed seeds, paddy and other grains, as well as insect food. Stampedes insects out of their hiding in the little unevennesses of the ground by rapidly flicking open its wings. Pleasant rollicking notes, uttered chiefly during the spectacular aerial display similar to that of the Blackbellied Finch-Lark, described below. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally February to May. *Nest*—the usual cup of grasses etc., in a slight depression in the ground—usually in a freshly ploughed field—under shelter of a clod of earth or tiny bush. *Eggs*—3 or 4, creamy white, freckled and spotted with reddish brown or inky purple, more densely at the broad end.

86. **The Blackbellied Finch-Lark**—*Eremopterix grisea* (Scopoli)

HINDI NAMES: *Diyora, Duri, Jothauli, Deoli*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A small, squat, thick-billed crestless lark. Male sandy brown above, black below, with ashy crown and whitish cheeks. Female rather like the hen House Sparrow. Pairs or small flocks, in open plains country. **Distribution:** All India from the Himalayas to Kanyakumari, east to about Calcutta. Also W. Pakistan and Ceylon. Resident, and locally migratory. **Habits:** Affects open cultivated country and semi-barren waste land. Squats close to the ground and shuffles along in zigzag spurts in search of seeds and insects. Very obliteratively coloured and matches sandy soil to perfection. Flies by a series of rapid wing beats as in hovering. The male performs a remarkable aerobatic display. He shoots up vertically on quivering wings, a hundred feet or so, then nosedives perpendicularly some distance with wings pulled in at sides. Using the momentum he suddenly turns about to face the sky and with a few rapid flaps and wings again closed, shoots up a few feet once more. At the crest of the wave he reverses and repeats the nosedive, and so on in descending steps till when near the ground he flattens out and comes to rest on a clod or stone. A pleasant little 'wheeching' song accompanies these extravagant proceedings. The whole manoeuvre is soon repeated. **Nesting:** More or less throughout the year. *Nest* and *Eggs*—2 or 3, very like those of the Rufoustailed Finch-Lark. Apparently female alone builds nest, but male assists in incubation and care of the young.

---

85. Rufoustailed Finch-Lark
86. Blackbellied Finch-Lark
87. White-eye
88. Purple Sunbird (male & female)

87. **The White-eye**—*Zosterops palpebrosa* (Temminck)
HINDI NAME: *Baboona* (?)

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A tiny, square-tailed greenish yellow and bright yellow bird with a conspicuous white ring round eye and slender, pointed, slightly curved bill. Gregarious; in trees in gardens and wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon and Burma, excepting actual desert. Resident and locally migratory. Seven geographical races in the above, based on details of size and coloration. **Habits:** Arboreal. Flocks of 5 to 20 or more hunt energetically among the foliage of trees and bushes for insects, often clinging upside down and peering into likely nooks and crannies in the manner of tits. They also subsist largely on flower nectar and on the fleshy pulp of fruits and berries. Feeble jingling conversational notes keep the members of a flock together. In the breeding season the male delivers a pleasing, tinkling song reminiscent of the Verditer Flycatcher's. It commences almost inaudibly, grows louder and presently fades out as it began. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally April to July. *Nest*—a tiny cup of fibres neatly bound with cobwebs—a miniature Oriole's nest—slung hammockwise in the end fork of a thin twig, normally between 5 and 10 ft. up. *Eggs*—2 or 3, pale blue, sometimes with a cap of deeper blue at the broad end. Both sexes share the domestic duties.

88. **The Purple Sunbird**—*Nectarinia asiatica* (Latham)
HINDI NAME: *Shakarkhora*

Size: Sparrow—; (= White-eye). **Field Characters:** Male in non-breeding plumage like female—brown to olive-brown above, pale dull yellow below—but with darker wings and a broad black stripe running down middle of breast. Pairs in open lightly-wooded country.

LOTEN'S SUNBIRD (*Nectarinia lotenia*) also occurs in peninsular India south of a line from Bombay to about Madras, and in Ceylon. The male is like the Purple in breeding plumage (illustrated) with unglossed underparts, longer bill, and a maroon band across breast.

Distribution: Throughout the Indian Union ; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Three races, based on details of size and coloration. **Habits:** Affects gardens, groves, cultivated and scrub country as well as light deciduous forest. **Food:** Insects and spiders, and very largely flower nectar. Its slender curved bill and tubular tongue are admirably adapted for probing into flower tubes and sucking the nectar, and in doing so the bird helps to cross-pollinate the blossoms. **Call:** A sharp monosyllabic *wich, wich* uttered as it flits about. The breeding male sings excitedly from exposed perches, *cheewit-cheewit-cheewit* etc., raises and lowers his wings displaying the brilliant yellow and scarlet tufts of feathers under the 'armpits'. **Nesting:** *Season*—elastic, mostly March to May. *Nest*—typical of sunbirds, an oblong pendulous pouch of soft grasses as described under the next species. *Eggs*—2 or 3, greyish- or greenish white marked with various shades of brown and grey. Only the female builds and incubates, but male assists in feeding the young.

89. **The Purplerumped Sunbird**—*Nectarinia zeylonica* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Shakarkhora*

Size: Purple Sunbird. **Field Characters:** Upper parts and breast glistening metallic crimson, green, and purple; lower parts yellow. Rump metallic bluish purple. Breeding and non-breeding plumages alike. Female very similar to that of last species, but with chin greyish white and rest of lower parts brighter yellow. Pairs in wooded country. **Distribution:** Ceylon and peninsular India north to Bombay, east to Calcutta. In Madras State not recorded north of Godavari Valley. **Habits:** Similar to the Purple Sunbird's. In quest of nectar it is responsible for cross-pollinating numerous species of flowers, one of great economic harmfulness being the pernicious tree-parasite *Loranthus*. The male sings excitedly while pivoting on his perch from side to side and opening and closing his wings and tail: *tityou, tityou, tityou, trr-r-r-tit* and so on. **Nesting:** *Season*—not well defined. *Nest*—an oblong pouch of soft grasses, rubbish and cobwebs, draped with pieces of bark, woody refuse and caterpillars' droppings, with a projecting portico above the lateral entrance hole. Suspended from the tip of a branch of bush or creeper at moderate heights, often adjacent to an occupied bungalow. *Eggs*—2, also similar. Female alone builds and incubates; male helps to feed the young.

90. **The Yellowbacked Sunbird**—*Aethopyga siparaja* (Raffles)

HINDI NAME: *Shakarkhora* (as for all sunbirds)

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A brilliantly coloured glistening purple, green and crimson sunbird with long, pointed, metallic green tail and a distinctive yellow rump. Female short-tailed as in the Purple species, but dusky olive-green above, dull ashy green below. Pairs, in well-wooded country. **Distribution:** Patchy, over the greater part of the Indian Union in moist deciduous and evergreen forest biotope, up to between 5000 and 8000 ft. elevation in the Himalayas and peninsular hills. Also Burma and East Pakistan. Not Ceylon or West Pakistan. Several races, of which two chiefly concern us: the Himalayan *seheriae* of continental India, and *vigorsii* of the Western Ghats country. In the latter the scarlet-crimson breast is boldly streaked with yellow. **Habits:** Flits about restlessly like a gem in the sunshine among blossoming shrubs and trees, hanging upside down and in other acrobatic positions to probe into the flower tubes for nectar. Also eats insects and spiders. **Call:** A sharp, harsh *chichwee*, reminiscent of the Blacknaped Blue Flycatcher (p. 115). **Nesting:** *Season*—overall April to October. *Nest*—a felted, pear-shaped pouch typical of the sunbirds, suspended from a low bush on a ravine bank etc., in forest. *Eggs*—2 or 3, creamy whitish, minutely flecked with brown.

91. Tickell's Flowerpecker—*Dicaeum erythrorhynchos* **(Latham)**
HINDI NAME: *Phoolchūki*

Size: Sparrow—; smaller than sunbird. **Field Characters:** A diminutive, restless, olive-brown bird with greyish white underparts—like a female sunbird in general effect—with short, slender, slightly curved, *flesh coloured* bill. Sexes alike. Singly, on *Loranthus* clumps in mango orchards and thin deciduous forest. **Distribution:** The Indian Union, excepting the arid portions; East Pakistan; Ceylon, and perhaps Burma. Two races, the Indian (*erythrorhynchos*) being paler than the Ceylonese (*ceylonense*). **Habits:** Affects orchards, forest plantations and groves near villages. Its staple food is the berries of the noxious tree parasites *Loranthus* and *Viscum* belonging to the mistletoe family. The ripe berries are swallowed entire and the sticky slimy seeds excreted on to another branch of the same host tree or of a neighbouring one where they adhere and sprout within a few days, spreading the infestation. Utters an almost incessant sharp *chick-chick-chick* while flying across from one mistletoe clump to another, and as it hops restlessly among the parasite clusters. Has a twittering song besides. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly February to June. *Nest*—a hanging oval pouch with lateral entrance hole, rather like a sunbird's nest but smaller and neater and minus the exterior drapery of rubbish. Of soft fibres and vegetable down with the texture of felt. Suspended on twig 10 to 40 ft. up. *Eggs*—2, white. Both sexes share in building and feeding the young.

(See also THICKBILLED FLOWERPECKER, p. 118.)

92. The Firebreasted Flowerpecker—*Dicaeum ignipectus* (Blyth)
HINDI NAME: *Phoolchūki*

Size: Same as 91. **Field Characters:** Glistening greenish black above, creamy buff below with a scarlet patch on breast. Female olive grass-green above with a constrasting yellow rump; buff below. Wings and tail black. Singly, or twos and threes, on clumps of mistletoe (*Loranthus*) parasitizing trees in wooded Himalayan country. **Distribution:** Himalayas between 5000 and 12,000 ft. from the Sutlej Valley to NE. Assam; Burma. **Habits:** Entirely arboreal and not different from those of Tickell's Flowerpecker except that it ascends to higher elevations than perhaps any other flowerpecker. Its restricted distribution would not entitle it to a place in this book, were it not so common where it occurs. It is met with at most Himalayan hill-stations. Inseparable from the loranthus tree parasite, living largely on its berries. It disseminates the sticky seeds from tree to tree and is responsible for the spread of this harmful plant. Also eats nectar, small spiders and insects. Call notes practically indistinguishable from those of 91. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to June. *Nest*—similar to that of Tickell's Flowerpecker. *Eggs*—2 or 3, white.

---

89. Purplerumped Sunbird (male & female)
90. Vigors's Yellowbacked Sunbird (male & female)
91. Tickell's Flowerpecker
92. Firebreasted Flowerpecker (male & female)

Plate 22

Plate 24

93. The Indian Pitta—*Pitta brachyura* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Naorang*

Size: Myna+. **Field Characters:** A gaudy stub-tailed thrush-like bird, green, blue, fulvous, black and white, with crimson abdomen and under tail. In flight a round white spot near tip of wing conspicuous. Sexes alike. Singly, on ground in undergrowth in scrub jungle. **Distribution:** Well-wooded portions of the Indian Union, from about 2500 ft. in the Himalayas southward; Ceylon; East Pakistan. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Mainly terrestrial; roosts in trees. Affects wooded country and fond of dry nullahs and ravines with tangled undergrowth. Hops along like thrush turning over dead leaves and digging into damp earth for insects and grubs which comprise its food. Stumpy tail wagged slowly and deliberately up and down. **Call:** A loud, clear double whistle, *wheet-tew*, uttered chiefly morning and evening, and oftener on cloudy overcast days. Three or four birds sometimes answer one another from different directions. Its local migrations appear to be controlled by the SW. monsoon. **Nesting:** *Season*—May to August. *Nest*—large, globular, of twigs, grass, roots, etc., on ground under a bush or more commonly up in the fork of a low tree. *Eggs*—4 to 6, glossy china white with spots, specks and fine hair lines of dull or dark purple.

94. The Yellowfronted Pied, or Mahratta, Woodpecker—*Dendrocopos mahrattensis* (Latham)

HINDI NAME: *Katphora*

Size: Bulbul±. **Field Characters:** A small typical woodpecker with long, stout, pointed bill and stiff, wedge-shaped tail. Irregularly spotted black and white above. Whitish, brown-streaked breast and flanks; scarlet-crimson on abdomen and vent. Female lacks scarlet in crest. Singly or pairs, in groves and thin jungle. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union from about 2500 ft. in the Himalayas southward. Also Ceylon; both Pakistans; Burma. **Habits:** Affects open scrub country, light deciduous forest, mango orchards and groves around villages. Scuttles up tree-trunks in jerky spurts, tapping on the bark and digging into rotten wood for insects and grubs. The tail, pressed against the stem, serves as the third leg of a tripod to support the clinging bird. The long, extensile barb-tipped tongue helps to skewer out grubs from borings. Ants also eaten. Flight typical of woodpeckers', swift and undulating—a series of rapid wing beats followed by short pause with wings closed. **Call:** A sharp *click, click* or *click-r-r-r*. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally January to May. *Nest*—a hole excavated in decaying branch at moderate height, with entrance on underside. *Eggs*—3, glossy, white. Both sexes share domestic duties.

(See also PIGMY WOODPECKER, p. 129)

93. Indian Pitta
94. Yellowfronted Pied Woodpecker (male)
95. Goldenbacked Woodpecker (male)
96. Rufous Woodpecker

95. **The Goldenbacked Woodpecker**—*Dinopium benghalense* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Katphora* (for all woodpeckers)

Size: Myna+. **Field Characters:** Upper plumage golden yellow and black; lower buffy white streaked with black, more boldly on breast. Crown and occipital crest crimson. Female similar, but with forecrown black stippled with white, and only occipital crest crimson. Singly or pairs, on tree-trunks in open wooded country, orchards, etc. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon. Four races in India, two in Ceylon, based chiefly on details of coloration. Burma has three superficially similar but distinct species of golden-backed woodpeckers. **Habits:** Affects open tree and scrub jungle and is partial to mango topes, groves of ancient trees and coconut plantations. Works up stems and boughs of trees, in jerky spurts, directly or in spirals, occasionally sliding a few feet down in 'reverse gear', tapping on the bark and chiselling away rotten wood for beetles and insects hiding in the crannies. Black ants, sometimes taken on ground, form a considerable proportion of its diet, and pulp of ripe fruit as well as flower nectar are also eaten. **Call:** A loud, harsh, chattering 'laugh' uttered mostly on the wing. Flight dipping, as typical of woodpeckers. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to August. *Nest*—an unlined hollow in a tree-stem or branch, excavated by the birds, 8 to 30 ft. up. *Eggs*—3, glossy china white. Both sexes share all domestic duties.

96. **The Rufous Woodpecker**—*Micropternus brachyurus* (Vieillot)

HINDI NAME: *Katphora*

Size: Myna±. **Field Characters:** A chestnut-rufous woodpecker, cross-barred with black on wings and tail. The pale-edged feathers of the throat produce a scaly effect. A crescent-shaped crimson patch of feathers under eye in male; absent in female. Otherwise sexes alike. Pairs in thin deciduous forest. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union; East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Plains and hills up to about 5000 ft. locally. Five races, chiefly on details of coloration. **Habits:** A typical woodpecker. Affects open secondary jungle. **Food:** Largely the eggs, pupae and adults of tree ants (*Crematogaster*) obtained by digging with its bill into the arboreal carton-like nests of these insects. Occasionally eats the pulp of ripe banyan and other wild figs, and nectar of Silk Cotton and Coral flowers. **Call:** A high-pitched, quick-repeated nasal *keenk-keenk-keenk* very like one of the more familiar calls of the Common Myna. **Nesting:** *Season* —chiefly February to April. *Nest*—a hole excavated in the ball-shaped carton-like nests of *Crematogaster* tree ants, strangely enough while they are alive and swarming with the ferocious insects! *Eggs*—2 or 3, pure white, unglossed. The eggs and chicks, as well as the incubating parent, seem to suffer no harm from the ants amongst whom the brood is raised.

(See also WRYNECK, p. 129)

97. **The Bluethroated Barbet**—*Megalaima asiatica* (Latham)
HINDI NAME: *Nilkant basantha*

Size: Myna±. **Field Characters:** A gaudily coloured dumpy green arboreal bird with a heavy conical bill. Forehead and crown crimson with transverse black band above the eyes. Sides of head, chin, throat and foreneck pale blue. A large crimson spot on each side of the neck and a crimson speck on either side at base of lower mandible. Sexes alike. Singly, or parties, in leafy fruiting trees.

Another widely distributed Indian species, oftener heard than seen on account of its concealing coloration, is the LARGE GREEN BARBET (*Megalaima zeylanica*), Hindi: *Barā basantha*. Its loud familiar call *kor-r-r— kutroo, kutroo, kutroo* resounds endlessly in the forest. Slightly larger than the Myna; grass green above, with the head, neck and breast brown streaked white, and rest of underparts pale green. A patch of naked orange skin round eye.

Distribution: The country along the base of the Himalayas from Chamba to E. Assam. Also East Pakistan and Burma. Plains and upto about 6000 ft. Several races, of which we are concerned chiefly with the typical one. **Habits:** Arboreal. Affects wooded country, groves and gardens even in populous cities, e.g. Calcutta. **Food:** Fruits and berries, figs of the various species of *Ficus* being special favourites. Like other barbets, frequently catches flying termites in the air. **Call:** Similar to that of the Large Green Barbet, perhaps somewhat higher pitched, reiterated at all times of the day. Flight noisy and dipping, a few rapid wing beats followed by a short pause. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall March to June. *Nest*—a hole in dead tree-trunk or branch excavated by the birds, 10 to 25 ft. up. *Eggs*—3 or 4, glossless white. Both sexes share all domestic duties.

98. **The Crimsonbreasted Barbet,** or **Coppersmith**—*Megalaima haemacephala* (Müller). HINDI NAME: *Chhota basantha*

Size: Sparrow+; more dumpy. **Field Characters:** A heavy-billed grass-green barbet with crimson breast and forehead, yellow throat and green streaked yellowish underparts. Short truncated tail, distinctly triangular in flight silhouette. Sexes alike. Singly, or loose parties, on banyan and peepal trees in fruit. **Distribution:** The greater part of the Indian Union from about 2500 ft. in the Himalayas south; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Replaced in the humid-forest tracts of SW. India by the allied CRIMSONTHROATED species. *M. rubricapilla.* **Habits:** Arboreal. Found commonly wherever there are fruiting trees, especially the various species of wild fig, be it in outlying forest or within a noisy city. **Call:** A familiar, loud, monotonous ringing *tūk, tūk* repeated every second or two in long runs throughout the day, reminiscent of a distant coppersmith hammering on his metal. **Food:** Fruits and berries; especially fond of banyan and peepal figs. Sometimes eats winged termites captured by ungainly flycatcher-like sallies. **Nesting:** *Season*—January to June. *Nest*—a hole excavated in a snag of a dead softwood branch such as of the Coral or Drumstick trees, at moderate heights. When in a horizontal branch, the entrance hole is on the underside. *Eggs*—3, glossless white. Both sexes share all domestic duties.

99. **The Common Hawk-Cuckoo,** or **Brainfever Bird**—*Cuculus varius* Vahl. HINDI NAMES: *Papiha, Papiya*

Size: Pigeon. Slenderer with longer tail. **Field Characters:** Ashy grey above; whitish below, cross-barred with brown. Broadly barred tail. Sexes alike. Superficially very like the Shikra hawk; also in flight and movements. Singly, in wooded country.

Another common cuckoo of similar appearance, identified by the broad black subterminal band to its tail, is the INDIAN CUCKOO (*Cuculus micropterus*). It is best known by its calls, *orange-pekoe, bo-kotako*, or *cross-word-puzzle*, repeated *ad nauseam*, day or night.

Distribution: The Indian Union from about 2500 ft. in the Himalayas south; East Pakistan; Ceylon. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Nest-parasitic. Inhabits light forest; also partial to gardens, groves and mango topes, etc., near human habitations. Mostly silent during winter, and therefore liable to be overlooked. Becomes increasingly obstreperous with the advance of the hot weather. **Call:** A loud, screaming *brain-fever, brain-fever*, repeated with monotonous persistency 5 or 6 times, rising in crescendo and ending abruptly. Heard all through the day and frequently during moonlit nights. The call is rendered in Hindi as *pee-kahān*? ('Where is my love?') and in Mahratti as *pāos-āla* ('Rain's coming!'). **Food:** Hairy caterpillars and other insects, berries and wild figs, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to June, coinciding with that of *Turdoides* babblers on whose nests it is parasitic. *Eggs*—usually a single in each nest, blue, like that of the host. Hatchling reared to maturity by foster parents.

100. **The Pied Crested Cuckoo**—*Clamator jacobinus* (Boddaert) HINDI NAMES: *Papiya, Chatak*

Size: Myna+; with longer tail. **Field Characters:** A handsome, crested black-and-white cuckoo. White tips of tail feathers, and a roundish patch on wings conspicuous in flight. Singly, or pairs, in wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union up to about 8000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Two races, the larger *serratus* of N. India being a rains visitor, presumably from Africa. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Nest-parasitic. Frequents open, well-wooded country. Commonly found in the neighbourhood of habitations. Its local migrations are largely controlled by the SW. monsoon. Arrival and presence in a locality advertised by the birds chasing one another, flying from tree to tree, and calling excitedly a rather plaintive, metallic, *piu-piu-pee-pee-piu ...pee-pee-piu*, or merely a tinkling *piu...piu*, etc. Chiefly arboreal, but occasionally descends to ground and hops about in search of food: grasshoppers, hairy caterpillars, and sometimes berries. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly June to August, coinciding locally with the breeding of its accustomed hosts. Parasitic chiefly on babblers of the *Turdoides* group. *Eggs*—blue, similar to those of the fosterers, but when more than one cuckoo egg in a nest, uncertain whether these the product of the same or different females.

(See also PLAINTIVE CUCKOO and SIRKEER CUCKOO, p. 119.)

---

97. Bluethroated Barbet
97A. Large Green Barbet
98. Crimsonbreasted Barbet
99. Brainfever Bird
100. Pied Crested Cuckoo

Plate 25

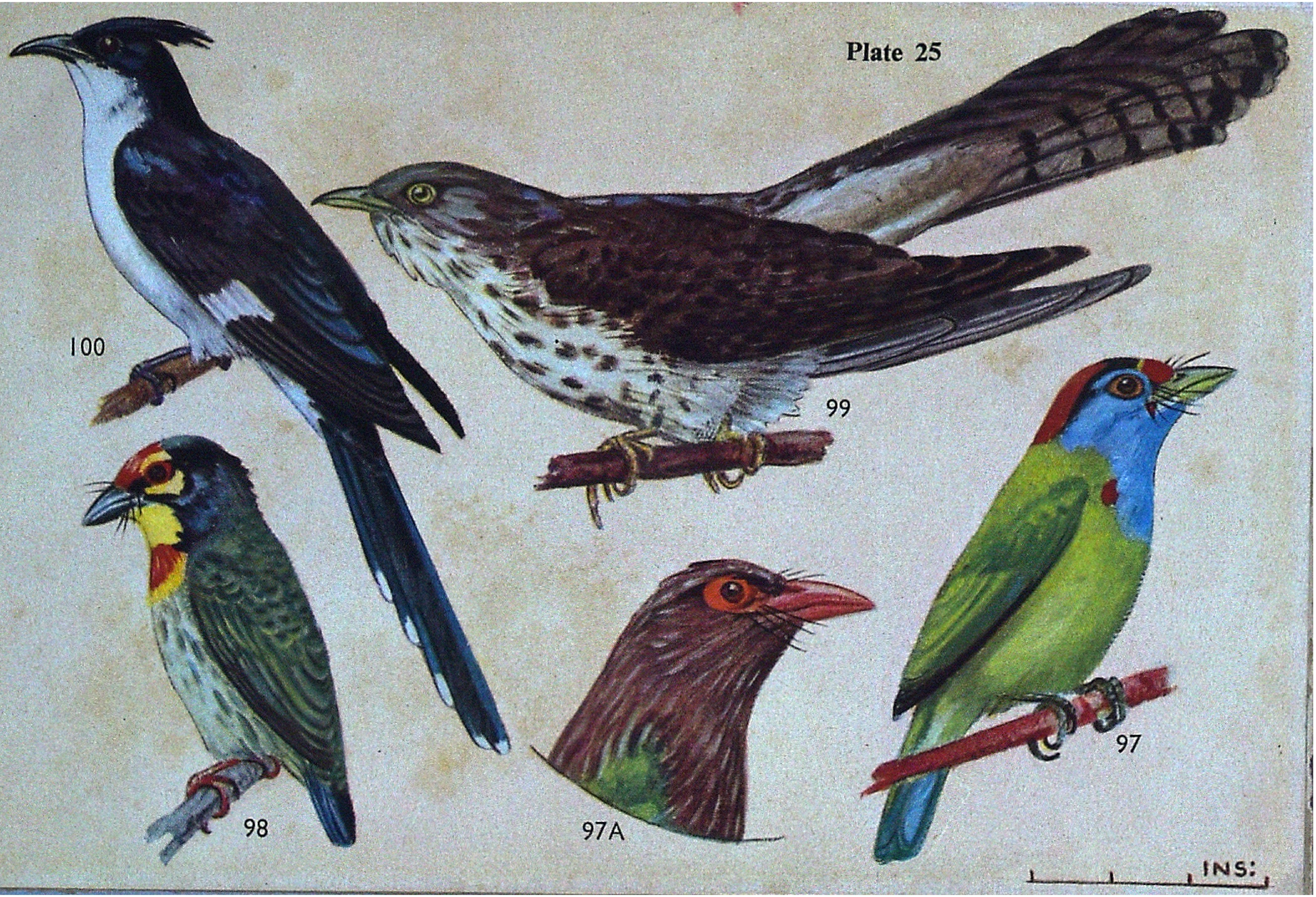


Plate 26

101. **The Koel**—*Eudynamys scolopacea* (Linnaeus)
HINDI NAMES: *Koel, Kokila*

Size: House Crow; slenderer, with longer tail. **Field Characters:** Male glistening black, with yellowish green bill and crimson eyes. Female brown, profusely spotted and barred with white. Familiar shrieking crescendo calls, *kuoo-kuoo-kuoo*. Singly or pairs, in groves of trees, etc. **Distribution:** The entire Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Two races, the Assam-Burma race *malayana* being larger than the India-Ceylon *scolopacea*. Resident and also locally migratory. **Habits:** Nest-parasitic. Arboreal. Frequents gardens, groves and open country abounding in large leafy trees. Silent in winter, thus often overlooked and recorded as absent. Becomes increasingly noisy with the advance of the hot weather, and then one of the earliest bird voices at dawn. The call begins with a low *kuoo*, rises in scale with each successive *kuoo* until it reaches fever pitch at the seventh or eighth, and breaks off abruptly. It is soon commenced all over again. The female only utters a sharp, quick-repeated *kik-kik-kik* as she dashes from tree to tree. **Food:** Largely fruits and berries; also caterpillars and insects. Flight straight and swift with rapid wing beats. **Nesting:** *Season*—mainly April to August, coincident with that of its normal hosts, the House and Jungle Crows. *Eggs*—smaller but similar to the crows': pale greyish green or stone colour, speckled and blotched with reddish brown. As many as 13 have been found in a single crow's nest.

102. **The Crow-Pheasant,** or **Coucal**—*Centropus sinensis* (Stephens)
HINDI NAMES: *Mahoka, Kuka*

Size: Jungle Crow; with long, broad tail. **Field Characters:** A clumsy, glossy black bird with conspicuous chestnut wings and long, broad, black, graduated tail. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, stalking along the ground in undergrowth. **Distribution:** The Indian Union (from about 6000 ft. in the Himalayas); both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Three races on size and coloration details. **Habits:** One of the non-parasitic cuckoos, and largely terrestrial. Affects open forest, scrub-and-bush country interspersed with grassland and shrubbery, and groves about human habitations. Stalks along the ground, or clambers and hops with agility amongst branches of shrubs in search of food: caterpillars, large insects, lizards, young mice, and birds' eggs and nestlings. Particularly destructive to the last two. **Call:** A deep, resonant *coop-coop-coop* etc., in series of 6 or 7 and up to 20, repeated quickly in varying tempo. Two birds frequently join in an uneven duet. Also utters a variety of harsh croaks and gurgling chuckles. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to September, varying locally. *Nest*—a large untidy globular mass of twigs, leaves, etc., with a lateral entrance. Placed in the centre of a tangled thorny shrub at moderate height. *Eggs*—3 or 4, chalky, glossless white. Both sexes share all domestic duties.

---

101. Koel (male & female)
102. Crow-Pheasant
103. Large Parakeet
104. Roseringed Parakeet

103. The Alexandrine, or Large Indian, Parakeet—*Psittacula eupatria* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Rāi-tōta, Hirāman-tōta*

Size: Pigeon ±; slenderer, with long pointed tail. **Field Characters:** A large grass-green parakeet with the typical short, massive deeply hooked red bill, and a conspicuous maroon patch on each shoulder. The female lacks the rose-pink and black collar of the male. Noisy parties in cultivation, and wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union; East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. In W. Pakistan apparently only in the environs of Karachi, presumably the descendants of escaped cage birds. Four races, on differences in details of size and coloration. **Habits:** Affects wooded country, orchards and cultivation. Occasionally collects in large flocks which do considerable damage to ripening fruit and standing crops of maize and jowar. Has communal roosts amongst groves of leafy trees where enormous numbers collect each night to the accompaniment of much noise and chatter. Voice deeper and more powerful than that of the commoner Roseringed species. Flight graceful and swift in spite of the seemingly leisurely wing beats. A popular cage bird, and learns to repeat a few words rather indistinctly as compared with the Hill Myna. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly December to April, varying locally. *Nest*—an unlined hollow in a tree-trunk excavated or appropriated by the birds, at moderate heights and up to 100 ft. up. Occasionally natural tree hollows or holes in walls of buildings are used. *Eggs*—2 to 4, white, blunt ovals. Both sexes share all domestic duties.

104. The Roseringed Parakeet—*Psittacula krameri* (Scopoli)

HINDI NAMES: *Tōta, Lybar tōta*

Size: Myna+; with a long pointed tail. **Field Characters:** A smaller edition of the Alexandrine Parakeet, but lacking the maroon shoulder-patches. Female lacks the black and rose-pink collar of male. Noisy flocks about cultivation, in lightly-wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union, from the Himalayan foothills south. Plains and locally up to 5000 ft. in the peninsular hills. Both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** One of the most familiar of Indian birds, as much at home on the countryside as within villages and towns. Often bands itself into large flocks and is highly destructive at all times to crops and orchard fruit, gnawing and wasting far more than it actually eats. **Call:** A loud, sharp screaming *keeak, keeak, keeak*, etc. uttered both at rest and on the wing. Flight swift and direct, with rapid wing beats. Is a popular cage bird, large numbers of young taken from nest being on sale in all bird markets. Learns to repeat a few words, and to perform various tricks like loading and firing off a toy cannon. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly February to April, varying locally. *Nest*—a natural hollow in a tree-trunk, or one excavated by the birds themselves. Holes in rock scarps and walls of buildings, ruined or in occupation, often within noisy towns, are freely utilized. *Eggs*—4 to 6, pure white, roundish ovals. Both sexes share all domestic duties.

105. **The Blossomheaded Parakeet**—*Psittacula cyanocephala* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Tuia tōta*

Size: Myna; slenderer and with long, pointed tail. **Field Characters:** Distinguished from 104 by smaller size, bluish red head and maroon shoulder patches. In female, head greyer with a bright yellow collar round neck, and no maroon shoulder patches. White tips to the two long central tail feathers diagnostic in flight, as also the sharp, interrogative *tooi*? uttered on the wing. Flocks in wooded country, about forest cultivation. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union from about 6000 ft. in the Himalayas; E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. In W. Pakistan only in the Himalayan foothills about Murree. Resident and locally migratory. Three races on details of coloration. **Habits:** Typical of the parakeets. Prefers better-wooded country than 104. Flight very swift. Flocks on the wing turn and twist their way through stems of forest trees with astonishing celerity and orderliness, uttering their distinctive shrill *tooi* or *tooi-tooi*? as they dash along. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly between January and May. *Nest*—a hole excavated by the birds in a tree-trunk. Sometimes several pairs nest in neighbouring trees in a loose colony. *Eggs*—4 to 6, pure white, smooth, roundish ovals. Both sexes share all the domestic duties.

106. **The Lorikeet**—*Loriculus vernalis* (Sparrman)

HINDI NAMES: *Bhora, Bhoara, Latkan*

Size: House Sparrow±. **Field Characters:** A dainty little bright grass-green parrot with short square tail and rich crimson rump. A small blue throat-patch in male; lacking in female. Singly, or small parties, in orchards and well-wooded country. **Distribution:** Eastern Himalayas from Sikkim through Assam. Western India from about Bombay to Kanyakumari, including the Nilgiri and associated hills. The Vaisakhapatnam area of the E. Ghats. E. Pakistan; Andamans; Burma. Resident and locally migratory.

An allied species, *L. beryllinus*, with crimson crown and orange nape occurs in Ceylon.

Habits: Arboreal. Affects leafy fruiting or flowering trees where its small size and green coloration obliterates it completely among the foliage. Seldom seen except when dashing across from one tree to another. Flight swift, several rapid wing strokes followed by a short pause with closed wings and a consequent slight dip. **Call:** A pleasant, sharp, trisyllabic *chee-chee-chee* repeated every couple of seconds, uttered in flight as well as while clambering amongst the foliage and blossoms. **Food:** Pulp of wild figs and other fruits, and flower nectar. Coral flowers (*Erythrina*) are specially favoured. The Lorikeet is unique among Indian birds for its habit of roosting at night like a bat, hanging head downwards. **Nesting:** *Season*—January to April. *Nest*—a hole excavated by the birds (?) in a rotten branch or tree-stump; usually a natural hollow. *Eggs*—3, small white roundish ovals.

107. **The Roller** or **Blue Jay**—*Coracias benghalensis* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Nīlkant, Sabzak*

Size: Pigeon. **Field Characters:** A striking Oxford-and-Cambridge-blue bird, with biggish head, heavy black bill, rufous brown breast, and pale blue abdomen and under tail. The dark and pale blue portions of the wings show up as brilliant bands in flight. Sexes alike. Singly perched on telegraph wires etc., in open cultivated country.

The KASHMIR ROLLER (*C. garrulus semenowi*) is a common passage migrant over Sind, Kutch, Saurashtra and Gujarat in autumn. Its uniformly blue-black flight feathers, and wholly light blue underparts are diagnostic.

Distribution: Practically throughout the Indian Union from the Himalayan foothills south; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and partial local migrant. Three races on details of size and coloration. **Habits:** Affects open cultivated country and light deciduous forest. From a lookout on a telegraph wire or other point of vantage it pounces upon some large insect, frog or lizard on the ground, returning with it either to the same perch or flying leisurely across to another nearby. Here the quarry is battered to death and swallowed. Highly beneficial to agriculture since it destroys vast quantities of injurious insects. Has a variety of loud, raucous croaks and chuckles. Indulges in a spectacular courtship display, somersaulting and nosediving in the air to the accompaniment of harsh, grating screams. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly March to July. *Nest*—a collection of straw, rags and rubbish in a natural tree-hollow at moderate heights; sometimes in a hole in wall of building. *Eggs*—4 or 5, glossy white roundish ovals.

108. **The Common Green Bee-eater**—*Merops orientalis* Latham

HINDI NAME: *Patringa*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** A dainty grass-green bird tinged with reddish brown on head and neck. Central pair of tail feathers prolonged into blunt pins. Slender, long, slightly curved bill. Conspicuous black 'necklace'. Sexes alike. Pairs, or parties, in open country on telegraph wires, fence-posts, etc. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union from about 5000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. Four races, mainly on depth of coloration. **Habits:** Inhabits open country—the neighbourhood of cultivation, forest clearings, fallow land, gardens, golf links, etc. Also partial to the zone above sandy beach along the seacoast. Launches aerial sallies after bees etc., snapping them up in its bill and circling back gracefully on outstretched motionless wings to the perch, where the quarry is battered to death and swallowed. **Food:** Insects, chiefly diptera and hymenoptera. **Call:** A pleasant jingling *tit, tit* or trilly *tree-tree-tree* constantly uttered on the wing or at rest. Large numbers collect to roost in favourite leafy trees, and much noise and flying around in rabbles precedes retirement for the night. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally February to May. *Nest*—a horizontal or oblique tunnel ending in a widened egg chamber, dug in the side of an earth-cutting, borrow-pit or in uneven sandy ground. *Eggs*—4 to 7, pure white, roundish ovals. Both sexes share in excavating nest-tunnel and feeding young.

---

105. Blossomheaded Parakeet — 106. Lorikeet
107. Indian Roller — 107A. Wing of Kashmir Roller
108. Common Green Bee-eater

108
105
107 A
107
INS:
106

Plate 28

109. **The Bluetailed Bee-eater**—*Merops philippinus* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Bara patringa*

Size: Bulbul. **Field Characters:** Distinguished from 108 by larger size, black stripe through the eyes, deep chestnut throat and breast, blue rump and tail. Sexes alike. Small flocks in open country, especially about tanks and jheels. **Distribution:** Patchily throughout the Indian Union from about 3000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory.

The somewhat larger BLUECHEEKED BEE-EATER (*M. superciliosus*) has a partly overlapping range in India. No blue on rump; tail bronze-green; chestnut patch on breast paler and smaller. Both species subject to seasonal local movements imperfectly understood.

Habits: Inhabits more or less the same type of country as 108 but on the whole definitely prefers better-wooded tracts and the neighbourhood of jheels and streams. **Call:** *te-tew*?, *te-tew*? deeper and readily distinguishable from that of the Common Bee-eater. In the distance these calls sound rather like the *pettigrew* notes of the Redvented Bulbul. In food and general habits there is little difference between the several bee-eaters. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall March to June. *Nest*—a tunnel in a river-bank or sandy mound as of 108; usually in colonies, occasionally in association with Bank Mynas. *Eggs*—5 to 7, pure white roundish ovals. Both sexes share in excavating nest-tunnel, incubation (?) and feeding young.

110 . **The Chestnut-headed Bee-eater**—*Merops leschenaulti* Vieillot

HINDI NAME: *Lālsir patringa*

Size: Bulbul—. **Field Characters:** Similar in general effect to 109, but central pin feathers projecting only slightly beyond tail. Head and upper back bright chestnut; chin and throat yellow. Sexes alike. Small flocks on exposed branches of trees in wooded country. **Distribution:** The W. Ghats country south of about Belgaum; the Himalayan terai from Dehra Dun to E. Assam; Orissa. E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Rare or absent in central and eastern peninsular India. **Habits:** Occurs patchily and locally in fairly well-wooded country intermediate between the moist evergreen and the dry deciduous types. Prefers foothills up to 4000 ft. elevation. Large gatherings collect at nightly roosts in favourite leafy trees. Food and general habits similar to 108 and 109. Voice and notes closely resemble those of the Large Green Bee-eater. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall February to May, varying locally. *Nests*—tunnels in earth-cuttings and sandy soil similar to those of the other bee-eaters, commonly in banks of streams in forested country. Singly or in small colonies. *Eggs*—5 to 6, glossy, pure white, roundish ovals.

---

109. Bluetailed Bee-eater
110. Chestnut-headed Bee-eater
111. Pied Kingfisher
112. Common Kingfisher

111. The Pied Kingfisher—*Ceryle rudis* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Koryala kilkila, Kărōna*

Size: Between Myna and Pigeon. **Field Characters:** A speckled and barred black-and-white kingfisher with the typical, stout, dagger-shaped bill. Female similar to male but with a single black gorget broken in the middle, as against two more or less complete ones in the male. Singly or pairs, by streams and tanks, perched on rock or hovering above water.

The HIMALAYAN PIED KINGFISHER (*Ceryle lugubris*), much larger and with a prominent crest, replaces this species above 2500 ft. in the Himalayas.

Distribution: Throughout the plains of India, both Pakistans, Ceylon, Burma the race *leucomelanura* occurs, excepting Kerala to which is confined the much darker *travancorensis*. **Habits:** Frequents rivers, jheels, irrigation tanks and tidal creeks. Usually seen perched on a favourite rock or stake near water, flicking up its tail and bobbing its head now and again. Its chief characteristic is its spectacular method of fishing. It hovers stationary for considerable periods, 30 ft. or so above the water, 'standing on its tail', and hurls itself, wings pulled in at the sides, at fish coming up within striking depth. On emergence with the quarry, the bird flies off to a convenient rock where the victim is battered before being swallowed. **Call:** A sharp, cheery *chirruk, chirruk* uttered on the wing. **Food:** Fish, tadpoles, frogs and aquatic insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—between October and May. *Nest*—a horizontal tunnel dug in a precipitous mud bank of a stream. *Eggs*—5 or 6, glossy white roundish ovals. Both sexes share excavation, incubation(?) and feeding the young.

112. The Common Kingfisher —*Alcedo atthis* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Chhōta kilkila, Shăreefăn*

Size: Sparrow+. **Field Characters:** A dapper blue-and-green little kingfisher, with deep rust coloured underparts, short stumpy tail and long, straight, pointed bill. Sexes alike. Singly by stream, tank or puddle; perched on an overhanging branch or flying swiftly over the water. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Three races, on size and details of coloration. **Habits:** From time to time as the bird sits scanning the water from an overhanging branch, it bobs its head, turning it this side and that, and jerks its stub tail to the accompaniment of a subdued *click*. A sharp *chichee, chichee* is uttered as it dashes off at top speed, low over the surface, from one corner of its beat to another. Its normal method of hunting is to drop bill foremost upon its quarry from an overhanging perch. Occasionally it also hovers like 111. **Food:** Small fish, tadpoles and aquatic insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally March to June. *Nest*—a horizontal tunnel dug into the earth bank of a stream or ditch, a foot to 4 ft. in length, ending in a widened egg chamber. *Eggs*—5 to 7, pure white, glossy, roundish ovals. Both sexes share all the domestic duties.

113. **The Whitebreasted Kingfisher**—*Halcyon smyrnensis* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Kilkila, Kourilla*

Size: Between Myna and Pigeon. **Field Characters:** A brilliant turquoise-blue kingfisher with deep chocolate-brown head, neck and underparts, a conspicuous white 'shirt front', and long, heavy, pointed red bill. A white wing-patch prominent in flight. Sexes alike. Singly, in cultivated and wooded country, both near and away from water. **Distribution:** Plains and lower hills throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Four races based on size and coloration differences. **Habits:** The most familiar of our kingfishers and also the least dependent upon water. Seen at ponds, puddles, rain-filled ditches, inundated paddy fields and near the seashore, but also in light forest at considerable distances from water. From a favourite lookout on telegraph wire or post, it pounces down on creeping prey and flies off with it to another perch nearby where the victim is battered to death and swallowed. **Food:** Fish, tadpoles, lizards, grasshoppers and other insects. Occasionally also young birds and mice. **Call:** a loud cackling chiefly uttered in flight. Also has a loud, not unmusical, frequently-repeated chattering song, delivered from a tree-top or some exposed elevated perch. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally March to July. *Nest*—typical of the kingfishers; in a horizontal tunnel dug into the side of a dry nullah or earth-cutting. *Eggs*—4 to 7, white, spherical. Both sexes excavate, incubate (?), and feed the young.

114. **The Blackcapped Kingfisher**—*Halcyon pileata* (Boddaert)

HINDI NAME: *Kourilla*

Size: Between Myna and Pigeon. Same as 113. **Field Characters:** Deep cobalt blue above; pale rusty below. A velvety black cap on head separated from back by a prominent white collar on hindneck. Bright coral red bill. In flight, a large white patch in wing (primaries) conspicuous and diagnostic. Sexes alike. Singly, near the seacoast. **Distribution:** Practically the entire coastline of India south of about Bombay; E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Affects the seacoast and tidal rivers, frequently ascending along these for considerable distances inland in forested country. Mangrove swamps bordering tidal creeks are favourite haunts. Except that it is largely dependent on the presence of water, chiefly salt or brackish, for its food—fish, crabs, etc.—its habits are quite similar to those of the more familiar whitebreasted species. **Call:** like the Whitebreasted Kingfisher's, but somewhat shriller. **Nesting:** *Season*—May to July. *Nest*—a tunnel excavated in the earth-bank of a river or creek ending in a widened egg chamber. *Eggs*—4 to 5, white, spherical, also very like those of 113.

115. **The Brownheaded Storkbilled Kingfisher**—*Pelargopsis capensis* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Gūrial, Badāmi kourilla, Tānāk*

Size: Pigeon—. **Field Characters:** Head brown, upper parts pale greenish blue, underparts pale yellowish brown or ochraceous. Easily distinguished from all other brightly coloured kingfishers by its large size and enormous, compressed blood-red bill. Sexes alike. Singly, or separated pairs, at forest streams. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union excepting Rajasthan and the adjoining arid portions; E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. In India only the nominate race concerns us. **Habits:** Affects well-watered country, and except in Bengal and Assam where it is commonly seen on telegraph wires along the railway, keeps to shady forest streams, jungle pools, and swampy glades. Also mangrove- and *Pandanus*-lined tidal creeks. Sits on branches overhanging water, hidden by foliage. Seen chiefly when coursing up and down forest streams. Its method of hunting resembles that of the Common Kingfisher, but it does not hover and plunge from the air. **Call:** A raucous, explosive, chattering 'laugh' *kě-ke-ke-ke-ke-ke-* (accent on first *kě*). Also utters a pleasant soliloquy *peer-peer-pūr* when resting contentedly on some shady branch. **Food:** Fish, crabs, reptiles, frogs, and occasionally also young birds and eggs from nests. **Nesting:** *Season*—January to July. *Nest*—the typical horizontal tunnel of kingfishers, excavated in a steep outscoured bank of a forest stream. *Eggs*—4 or 5, white, glossy, roundish ovals.

116. **The Common Grey Hornbill**—*Tockus birostris* (Scopoli)

HINDI NAMES: *Chalōtra, Dhanēsh*

Size: Pariah Kite. **Field Characters:** A clumsy brownish grey bird with an enormous black-and-white curved bill surmounted by a peculiar protuberance or casque, and long graduated tail. In female the casque is smaller. Small parties, in lightly-wooded country with groves of ancient trees.

Replaced in the heavy rainfall W. Ghats country north to Bombay, and Ceylon, by the MALABAR GREY HORNBILL (*T. griseus*) which lacks the casque above the bill.

Distribution: Throughout the Indian Union excepting Malabar, parts of Rajasthan, and Assam. Absent in East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Arboreal. Commonly met with among fig-laden banyan and peepal trees along roadsides or near villages, feeding in company with green pigeons and other frugivorous birds, or flying across from one tree to another in follow-my-leader fashion. Flight typical of the hornbills, laboured, undulating and noisy—a few rapid wing strokes followed by a dipping glide with the primaries upturned. **Calls:** A loud, cackling *k-k-k-kaē* and a variety of squealing and chattering conversational notes. **Food:** Mainly fruit, but also large insects, lizards, young mice, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally March to June. *Nest*—a natural tree-hollow, walled up with the bird's droppings after the female has settled herself within, leaving only a narrow slit through which the male feeds her during the self-imposed confinement. The wall is broken down after the young hatch out, and both parents forage for the young thereafter. *Eggs*—2 or 3, dull glossless white. (See also MALABAR PIED HORNBILL, p. 120.)

---

113. Whitebreasted Kingfisher
114. Blackcapped Kingfisher
115. Brownheaded Storkbilled Kingfisher
116. Grey Hornbill

113
114
115
116
INS:

Plate 30

117. **The Hoopoe**—*Upupa epops* Linnaeus
HINDI NAME: *Hūdhūd*

Size: Myna ±. **Field Characters:** A fawn coloured bird with black and white zebra markings on back, wings and tail. A conspicuous fan-shaped crest, and long, slender, gently curved bill. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, usually on the ground in lightly-wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and also locally migratory. Three races chiefly concern us, differentiated on details of size and coloration. **Habits:** Affects open country, plains and hills up to about 5000 ft. elevation. Fond of lawns, gardens and groves in and around villages and towns. Walks and runs with a quail-like but waddling gait, probing into the soil for food with bill partly open like forceps. When digging, the crest is folded back and projects in a point behind the head. It is flicked open and erected fanwise from time to time. **Call:** A soft, musical, penetrating, *hoo-po* or *hoo-po-po* repeated in runs, often intermittently for 10 minutes at a stretch. **Food:** Insects, grubs and pupae; hence is beneficial to agriculture. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally February to May. *Nest*—a natural tree-hollow or hole in wall or ceiling of a building, untidily lined with straw, rags and rubbish. *Eggs*—5 or 6, white. The nest is notorious for its filthiness and stench. Both sexes share in feeding the young.

118. **The House Swift**—*Apus affinis* (J. E. Gray)
HINDI NAMES: *Babīla, Batāsi*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A small smoky-black bird with white throat, white rump, short square tail, and long narrow wings. Sexes alike. Flying about gregariously near human habitations. **Distribution:** Patchily throughout the Indian Union from about 6000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Five races, on details of size and coloration. **Habits:** Fond of ancient forts, ruined mosques and buildings, and dwelling houses—deserted or occupied—often in the midst of noisy cities. Flies about at great speed almost incessantly throughout the day, hawking flies and midges. The inordinately widened gape facilitates capture of tiny prey in the air. **Food:** Chiefly dipterous insects. Owing to peculiar structure of foot—all four toes directed forward—swifts cannot perch in the ordinary way, but only cling to rough surfaces. In the evenings disorderly rabbles 'ball' high up in the air in play, uttering shrill joyous twittering screams. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to September. *Nest*—a round untidy cup of feathers and straw cemented with the birds' saliva, with a slit between wall and nest for entrance. Usually in colonies, plastered in angle of walls and ceiling in verandahs, porches and arched gateways of buildings. *Eggs*—2 to 4, pure white, longish ovals. Both sexes share in building, incubation (?), and feeding young.

---

117. Hoopoe
118. House Swift
119. Palm Swift
120. Alpine Swift

119. **The Palm Swift**—*Cypsiurus parvus* (Lichtenstein)

HINDI NAMES: *Tāri batasi, Tāl chatta, Patta deuli*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A slim, plain sooty-grey bird with narrow deeply forked tail, and long slender bow-like wings. Sexes alike. Flying about gregariously over open country dotted with palmyra palms. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union, coincident with the range of the *tād* or palmyra palm (*Borassus flabellifer*). Also E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Two races based on size and coloration details. **Habits:** Inseparable from the *tād* palm, the rigid folds and furrows of whose leaves provide it with eminently suitable roosting and nesting sites. The birds spend the day hawking tiny winged insects in the vicinity of the palms, turning and twisting in the air adroitly to the accompaniment of a shrill joyous triple note *ti-ti-tee*. The deep fork in the tail is particularly noticeable when the bird wheels or banks in its flight. **Nesting:** *Season*—undefined; varying locally. *Nest*—a tiny half-saucer of feathers and vegetable down agglutinated with the bird's saliva, attached in a fold on the underside of a *tād* leaf. In the Garo and Naga Hills of Assam, nests are sometimes built in the palm leaf thatching of inhabited huts. *Eggs*—2 or 3, pure white, long pointed ovals.

120. **The Alpine Swift**—*Apus melba* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Barā batasi*

Size: Bulbul+. **Field Characters:** A large swift, dark brown above, white below with a diagnostic dark brown band across the breast. Tail short and square-cut. Wings, very long, pointed and bow-like. Sexes alike. Loose parties, dashing at terrific speed around hilltops etc. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union, plains and hills; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident, sporadic, and locally migratory. Three races, on size and shade of coloration. **Habits:** An extremely fast and sustained flier, with a speed estimated at between 130 and 250 km.p.h. They cover enormous distances during the day's foraging and make sudden and momentary appearances in localities a hundred (or perhaps many hundred) kilometres from likely roosting sites, passing on as suddenly as they appeared. The birds spend the daylight hours hawking insects high up in the air, but descend to lower levels in cloudy overcast weather. In the evenings they 'ball' up in the heavens with noisy twittering in the manner of the House Swift. **Food:** Hemipterous bugs and other tiny winged insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—May/June in the north; December/January in the south. *Nest*—a rough pad of straw, feathers and rubbish agglutinated with the bird's saliva placed on ledges in fissures of cliffs and natural caves, in colonies. The cliffs flanking Jog Falls in Mysore are a well-known nest locality in S. India. *Eggs*—2 to 4, glossless white, pointed ovals.

Swifts do not normally cling on wires. The illustration is of one in captivity, purposely to show the underparts.

(See also CRESTED TREE SWIFT, p. 120.)

121. The Common Indian Nightjar—*Caprimulgus asiaticus* Latham

HINDI NAMES: *Chhipak, Dab-chiri*

Size: Myna±. **Field Characters:** A soft-plumaged crepuscular and nocturnal bird, mottled grey brown, buff and fulvous, black-streaked above, of a complicated camouflaging pattern. White patches on wings conspicuous in flight. Sexes alike. Singly, in scrub country, crouching on ground by day, hawking insects at dusk.

Several other species of nightjars are locally common. They resemble one another superficially and are hard to tell in the field except by their calls which are always diagnostic.

Distribution: Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and partly local migrant. The Ceylon race *eidos* is smaller than the Indian *asiaticus*. **Habits:** Frequents scrub and stony country, dry overgrown nullahs, compounds and groves in the neighbourhood of cultivation and human habitations. Spends the day squatting under shelter of a bush or along a low bough. Active after sunset, and all through night, hawking insects. Flight peculiarly moth-like, silent and wandering—long sailing glides alternated with somewhat leisurely flapping of the wings. **Call:** Familiar and diagnostic, *chuk-chuk-chuk-chuk-r-r-r*, well likened to a stone gliding over a frozen pond. **Food:** Beetles, moths and other insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—not well-defined, chiefly February to September. No nest. *Eggs*—2, pale pink to deep salmon colour, spotted and blotched with reddish brown and inky purple; laid on bare ground in bamboo or bush jungle.

122. The Barn or Screech Owl—*Tyto alba* (Scopoli)

HINDI NAMES: *Kuraya, Karail*

Size: Jungle Crow±. **Field Characters:** A typical owl, golden buff and grey above finely stippled with black and white; silky white below tinged with buff and normally spotted dark brown. Large round head with a conspicuous ruff of stiff feathers surrounding a comically pinched white monkey-like facial disc. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, about deserted buildings and ruins. **Distribution:** The entire Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Two races chiefly concern us. In numerous other races, the Barn Owl has an almost world-wide range. **Habits:** Inseparable from the haunts of man. Deserted buildings and cities, and ancient forts and ruins invariably hold their quota. Purely nocturnal. Spends the daytime standing upright and dozing in some dark niche. Emerges after dusk with a wheezy screech, flying about silently and ghost-like, hunting for rats and mice. **Calls:** A mixture of harsh discordant screams and weird snoring and hissing notes. **Food:** Almost exclusively rats and mice, hence of great economic usefulness. **Nesting:** *Season*—undefined. Practically all year. *Nest*—a collection of straw, twigs, rags and rubbish padded into tree-hollows, holes in ruined walls, or in the space between ceiling and roof of a dwelling house. The same site is used year after year. *Eggs*—4 to 7, white, smooth, roundish.

123. The Brown Fish Owl—*Bubo zeylonensis* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAMES: *Amrāi-ka-ghughu, Ulloo*

Size: Pariah Kite ±. **Field Characters:** A large heavy brown owl, the underparts paler with dark vertical streaks, especially about the breast. Feather tufts projecting above the head like long ears. Large round yellow forwardly directed eyes. *Unfeathered* legs diagnostic. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, in ancient trees near water. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Two races concern us, the Ceylonese *zeylonensis* being smaller and darker than the Indian *leschenault*. **Habits:** Nocturnal. Affects well-wooded, well-watered tracts. Fond of overgrown ravines etc., in the neighbourhood of jheels and streams, and groves of ancient densely foliaged trees about village tanks. **Call:** A deep hollow, moaning, *boom-o-boom* with a peculiar eerie and ventriloquistic quality, uttered at sundown on leaving the daytime retreat, and during night and early morning. **Food:** Fish, frogs, crabs, small mammals, birds, reptiles; occasionally carrion. **Nesting:** *Season*—December to March, but varying with locality. *Nest*—a natural tree-hollow or cleft of rock near water, occasionally lined with a few twigs. Sometimes an old eagle's nest is used. *Eggs*—1 or 2, white, roundish with a slightly glossed though pitted texture. Vicinity of nest invariably bestrewn with cast-up pellets and remains of birds and small animals.

124. The Indian Great Horned Owl—*Bubo bubo* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Ghughu*

Size: Pariah Kite ±. **Field Characters:** Similar to the Fish Owl (123) in general effect, but fully *feathered* legs diagnostic. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, in wooded rocky ravines or shady groves. **Distribution:** The entire Indian Union; both Pakistans; Burma. Not Ceylon. The only race that concerns us is *bengalensis*. This genus of Horned Owls has a practically world-wide distribution. **Habits:** Mainly nocturnal. Inhabits well-wooded but open and cultivated country, and avoids heavy forest. Favourite haunts are bush-covered rocky hillocks and ravines, and steep outscoured banks of rivers and streams. Spends the day under shelter of a bush or rocky projection, or in ancient mango and similar thickly foliaged trees near villages. **Call:** A deep, solemn, resounding *bu-bo* (2nd syllable much prolonged), not loud but with a curious penetrating quality. **Food:** Small mammals, birds, reptiles; occasionally large insects, fish and crabs. A beneficial species on account of the heavy toll it takes of field rats and mice in agricultural areas. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally November to April. *Eggs*—3 or 4, creamy white, broad roundish ovals with a smooth texture. Laid without nest on bare soil in a natural recess in earth bank, on ledge of cliff, or under shelter of bush on level ground.

---

121. Common Indian Nightjar
122. Barn Owl
123. Brown Fish Owl
124. Great Horned Owl

Plate 31

Plate 32

125. **The Collared Scops Owl**—*Otus bakkamoena* Pennant

HINDI NAME: *Tharkavi choghad*

Size: Myna±; = Spotted Owlet. **Field Characters:** A pretty little 'horned' owlet, grey-brown or rufous-brown above, vermiculated and mottled with whitish. A pale half-collar on upper back. Chin and throat buffy white, the latter barred and stippled with black. Underparts buff streaked with black and with fine wavy reddish brown bars. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, in open wooded country. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Several races, differing chiefly in details of coloration. **Habits:** Nocturnal. Affects open deciduous forest, and groves of trees in or near towns and villages. Oftener heard than seen. **Call:** a soft interrogative *wūt*? repeated monotonously every 2 or 3 seconds over long stretches of time, between dusk and dawn. Also an occasional bubbling, chattering note in ascending scale. **Food:** Beetles and other insects; occasionally mice and lizards. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally January to April. *Nest*—a natural hollow in a tree-trunk or bough, or a disused woodpecker or barbet nest-hole, without any lining. *Eggs*—3 to 5, white, spherical.

126. **The Spotted Owlet**—*Athene brama* (Temminck)

HINDI NAMES: *Khakūsat, Khūsattia, Choghad*

Size: Myna±. **Field Characters:** A squat, white-spotted greyish brown little owl, with the typical large round head and forwardly directed staring yellow eyes. Sexes alike. Pairs or family parties, about villages, in ruins, and groves of ancient trees, etc. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Burma. Not Ceylon. Three races, on size and depth of coloration. **Habits:** Chiefly crepuscular and nocturnal. Our commonest and most familiar owl. Affects all types of country excepting heavy forest. Particularly abundant about human habitations. Pairs spend the daytime in some hollow in an ancient tree-trunk or sitting huddled together on a secluded branch. They fly out fussily when suspicious of being observed, and bob and stare at the intruder from a distance in clownish fashion. **Calls:** A large variety of harsh chattering, squabbling and chuckling notes, two individuals frequently combining in a discordant duet. **Food:** Chiefly beetles and other insects; also young birds and mice, and lizards, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally November to April. *Eggs*—3 or 4, white, roundish ovals. Laid on an untidy pad of tow or fibres in tree-hollows, holes in crumbling walls, or between ceiling and roof of deserted as well as occupied dwellings. Both sexes share all the domestic duties.

---

125. Collared Scops Owl — 126. Spotted Owlet
127. Barred Jungle Owlet — 128. Osprey

127. **The Barred Jungle Owlet**—*Glaucidium radiatum* (Tickell)

HINDI NAME: *Jangli choghad*

Size: Same as 126. **Field Characters:** General effect as of 126, but dark brown above and conspicuously barred (not spotted) with pale rufous. Underparts rufous and white, closely barred with blackish brown. Sexes alike. Singly, in open deciduous forest. **Distribution:** Patchily over a great part of the Indian Union, excepting Rajasthan and the adjoining arid portions, and perhaps also the E. Ghats; East Pakistan (?); Ceylon. Not Burma or W. Pakistan. **Habits:** Crepuscular and nocturnal, but apparently little inconvenienced by sunlight and frequently on the move in daytime. Its preferential habitat, shared with the Racket-tailed Drongo, is open forest such as of mixed teak and bamboo. **Call:** A loud, not unpleasant *kāo-kāo-kāo*, followed by *kāo-kūk*, *kāo-kūk*, *kāo-kūk*, and so on, in increasing tempo. It is somewhat reminiscent of the Grey Junglecock's crow heard in the distance. **Food:** Mainly beetles and other insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall March to May. *Nest*—a natural tree hollow, usually unlined. *Eggs*—2 to 4, white, roundish ovals.

128. **The Osprey**—*Pandion haliaetus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Machhlimār, Măchhārăng*

Size: Pariah Kite±. **Field Characters:** A dark brown hawk with a brown-and-white head, and white underparts. Across the upper breast is a broad brown band, or 'necklace', which is diagnostic both when the bird is at rest and on the wing. Sexes alike. Singly, at irrigation tanks, jheels, and on the sea coast. **Distribution:** In winter the entire Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** A fish-eating hawk, commonly found in winter on many of our larger rivers, irrigation tanks and jheels. Flies up and down over the water scanning the surface for any fish coming up within striking depth. Occasionally hovers like a kestrel to investigate more closely, with legs dangling below in readiness. At a suitable opportunity the bird closes its wings and hurls itself upon the quarry, striking the water with a great splash and often becoming completely submerged. The fish is grasped in the talons and carried off to some convenient rock nearby, where it is torn to pieces and devoured. **Call:** Seldom heard in its winter quarters; described as a clear *kai, kai, kai*. **Nesting:** In Europe the season is April to June. Its alleged breeding in the Himalayas, and elsewhere within Indian limits has not been proven.

129. **The Black, or King, Vulture**—*Torgos calvus* (Scopoli)

HINDI NAME: *Rāj gidh*

Size: Peacock± minus the train. **Field Characters:** A huge, black, turkey-like vulture with deep scarlet naked head, neck and legs. In overhead flight a whitish band on underside of wings prominent; also white patches on upper thighs and at base of neck. In sailing, wings held above plane of body in a wide V. Sexes alike. Singly on the countryside. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union, from about 5000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Burma. Not Ceylon. **Habits:** A carrion-feeder, usually present singly or in twos and threes among all vulture gatherings at animal carcases. Far less gregarious than 130. It has a false reputation for boldness and audacity and for monopolising a carcase until it has had its fill of the choicest tit-bits. Actually it is timid and cowardly, keeping deferentially aloof of the scrimmage, sneaking in and hurriedly withdrawing with a gobbet of flesh only when the pressure of the other feasters has momentarily eased. **Nesting:** *Season*—December to April. *Nest*—a massive platform of twigs in the top of a large tree 30 or 40 ft. up, often close to a village. *Egg*—a singleton, white, fine textured roundish oval.

130. **The Whitebacked, or Bengal, Vulture**—*Gyps bengalensis* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Gidh*

Size: Peacock± minus train. **Field Characters:** A heavy, dirty blackish brown vulture with scrawny, naked head and neck. At rest, and while banking in the air, the white back is diagnostic. In overhead flight a whitish band stretching along underside of wings, broken in the middle by the brown body, also helps identification. Sexes alike. Sub-adult birds brown, without white back and easily confused with LONGBILLED VULTURE (*Gyps indicus*), another common Indian species. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Burma. Not Ceylon. **Habits:** Our commonest vulture. A carrion-feeder and useful scavenger on the countryside and in the environs of towns and villages. Large gatherings collect at animal carcases with astonishing promptness and demolish them with incredible speed. The obsequies are attended by a great deal of harsh screeching and hissing as the birds strive to elbow themselves into advantageous positions, or prance around with open wings, two birds tugging at a morsel from opposite ends. Though a repulsive creature at close quarters, a vulture gliding effortlessly in the sky is the very embodiment of graceful motion. **Nesting:** *Season*—October to March. *Nest*—a large untidy platform of sticks in the top of a banyan, tamarind or similar tree, often along roadsides or near villages. *Egg*—a singleton, white, occasionally speckled and spotted with reddish brown.

131. The White Scavenger Vulture or **Pharaoh's Chicken**—
Neophron percnopterus (Linnaeus)
HINDI NAMES: *Săfēd gidh, Gōbăr gidh*

Size: Pariah Kite. **Field Characters:** A dirty-white kite-like vulture with black wing quills, and naked yellow head and bill. Immature birds brown, rather like the kite, but the *wedge-shaped* (not forked) tail diagnostic. Sexes alike. Singly, or twos and threes, in open country about human habitations. **Distribution:** The Indian Union with the exception of Assam; West Pakistan; Ceylon (rarely). Not E. Pakistan or Burma. Two races, on size and coloration details. **Habits:** A useful scavenger. Affects open country, invariably in the neighbourhood of human habitations—town or village environs, rural homesteads or nomadic herdsmen's encampments. Stalks about on the ground with a high-stepping, waddling gait—reminiscent of the German 'goose-step'—picking up offal and human excrement which form a considerable proportion of its diet. Sometimes associates with kites, crows and other vultures to feed on wayside animal carcases. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally February to April. *Nest*—a large shabby mass of twigs, filthy rags, hair and rubbish on a ledge of rock or niche in ruined fortifications, ancient crumbling mosques, tombs and the like. Sometimes in the fork of a large banyan or similar tree. *Eggs*—2, varying from white to pale brick red, blotched with reddish brown or blackish, heavily at the broad end; very handsome. Both sexes share all the domestic duties.

132. **The Laggar Falcon**—*Falco biarmicus jugger* Gray
HINDI NAME: *Laggar*

Size: Jungle Crow ±. **Field Characters:** An ashy brown falcon with brown-streaked white underparts, and narrow brown moustachial stripes running down from in front and below the eyes. In overhead flight, white breast and brown-and-white pattern on underside of the long, pointed wings are suggestive clues. Immature birds brown underneath. Sexes alike, but male smaller. Pairs, in open country, about cultivation and habitations. **Distribution:** The Indian Union from about 2500 ft. in the Himalayas; rare in Assam and extreme south India. West Pakistan. Not in Ceylon or Burma. **Habits:** One of our commonest falcons. Affects open scrub country, thin jungle and neighbourhood of cultivation. Avoids humid forest tracts. Pairs work in concert, stooping on and chasing down winged prey. Is capable of sustained pursuit at great speed. In addition to pigeons which form the chief food item in urban areas, other small birds as well as field rats, lizards, locusts and dragonflies are also eaten. **Call:** A shrill prolonged *whi-ee-ee*. Before decline in vogue of falconry was trained to hunt birds as large as florican. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally January to April. *Nest*—like a crow's, a twig platform lined with straw, leaves, etc., high up in a tree, on ledge of cliff, or in a disused or ruined tower. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pale stone or pinkish cream, densely blotched and smudged with reddish brown. Both sexes share in all the domestic duties.

(See also SHAHIN FALCON, p. 124.)

129. King Vulture — 130. Whitebacked Vulture
131. White Scavenger Vulture — 132. Laggar Falcon

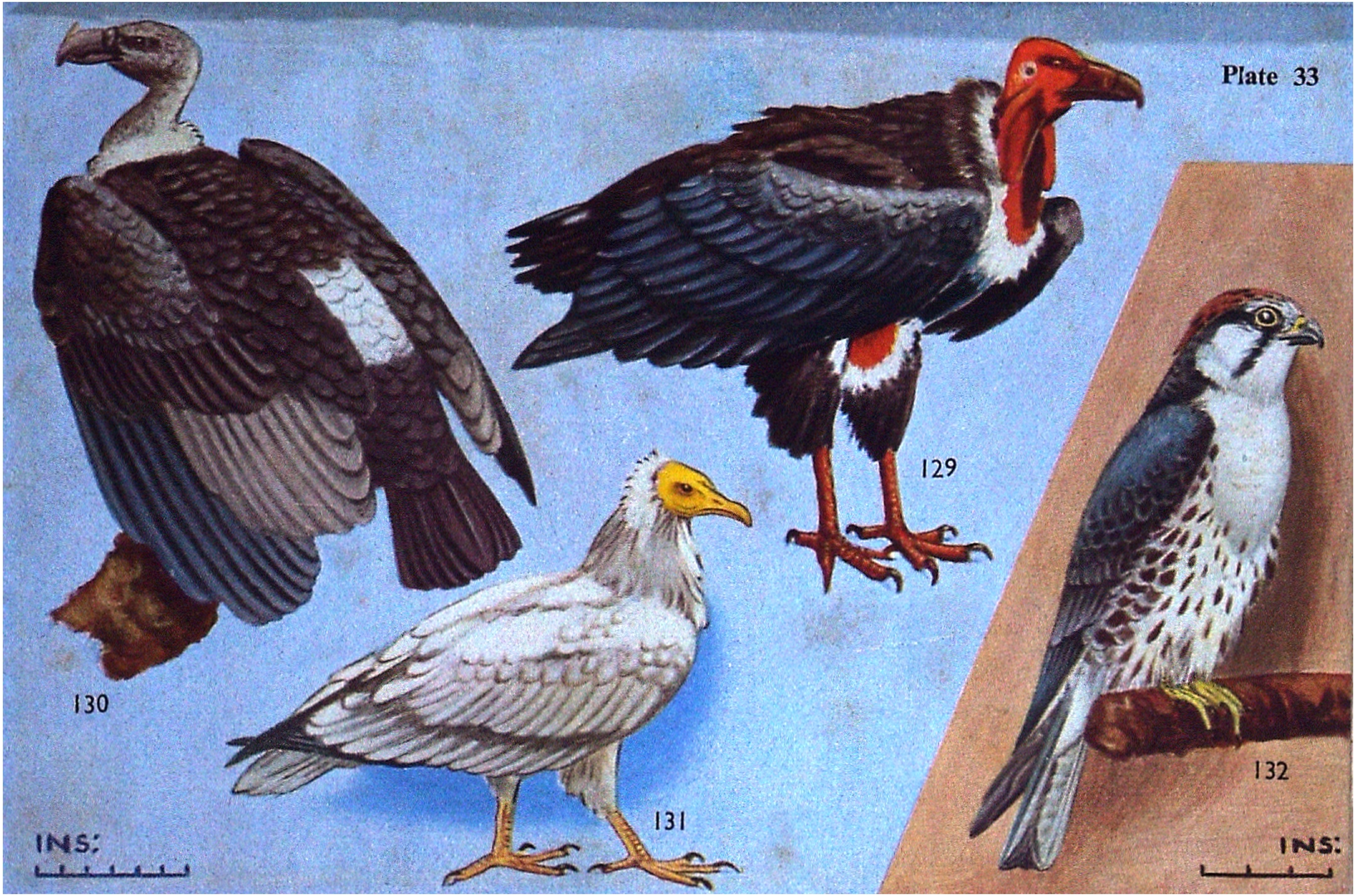


Plate 33
129
130
131
132
INS:
INS:

135
136
133
134
INS:
INS:

133. **The Redheaded Merlin**—*Falco chicquera* Daudin

HINDI NAME: *Tūrūmti*

Size: Pigeon ±. **Field Characters:** An elegant little falcon, bluish grey above, white below closely barred with blackish on abdomen and flanks. In flight the narrow white edging to end of tail, preceded by a broad black band are useful clues. The conspicuous chestnut head is diagnostic. Sexes alike, but female larger. Singly or pairs, in open thinly-wooded country. **Distribution:** The drier parts of the Indian Union; West Pakistan. Absent in eastern Assam, E. Pakistan (?), Ceylon and Burma. **Habits:** Affects open plains and scrub country interspersed with villages and cultivation. Avoids humid forest tracts. Male and female frequently hunt in concert, one driving and heading off the quarry while the other pursues and strikes it down. Flight straight and swift attained by rapid and regular wing beats as in Sparrow-Hawk. **Food:** Small birds, rats, mice, lizards and insects; occasionally also bats. **Call:** A high-pitched squeal. **Nesting:** *Season* —principally January to May. *Nest*—a fairly well-made cup or platform of twigs lined with grass and roots, concealed up in a densely foliaged branch of large mango or similar tree. *Eggs*—3 or 4, pale reddish white thickly speckled with reddish brown. Bold and truculent while nesting, attacking and putting to flight much larger birds blundering into the vicinity of the nest-tree.

134. **The Kestrel**—*Falco tinnunculus* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Koruttia*

Size: Pigeon ±. **Field Characters:** A small slender falcon, brick red above with grey head; light buff below with brown spearhead spots. In flight the pointed black wings and rounded grey tail with broad black terminal band are useful clues to identification. Female rufous above, including head, cross-barred with blackish. Singly, in open country, perched on stake or hovering. **Distribution:** Winter visitor from the Himalayas and beyond throughout the Indian Union, both Pakistans, Ceylon, Burma. Two races. A third race, *objurgatus*, smaller and darker, resident in S. India and Ceylon. **Habits:** Chiefly distinguished for its spectacular method of hunting. Checks itself in flight now and again and remains poised stationary in mid-air on rapidly hovering wing tips for many seconds, intently scanning the ground below for crawling prey. If the quarry is sighted, the kestrel pounces upon it silently and bears it away in its talons. **Food:** Field mice, lizards, locusts and other large insects. **Call:** A sharp *ki-ki-ki* or *tit. . . wee* uttered on the wing; sometimes when hovering. **Nesting:** *Season*—Himalayas April-June; S. India February-April. *Nest*—a sketchy affair of twigs, roots, rags and rubbish in hole or crevice, or on ledge, of cliff. Occasionally in trees and on ruined buildings. *Eggs*—3 to 6, pale pinkish or yellowish stone, profusely speckled and blotched with various shades of red. Both sexes share all the domestic duties.

---

133. Redheaded Merlin
134. Kestrel
135. Tawny Eagle
136. Short-toed Eagle

135. The Tawny Eagle—*Aquila rapax* (Temminck)

HINDI NAME: *Okāb*

Size: Pariah Kite+. **Field Characters:** A heavy, variably coloured raptore ranging from dark umber brown to dirty buff, with typical flat eagle's head, powerful hooked bill and fully feathered legs. Tail rounded like vulture's but relatively longer. Wings long, reaching almost to tip of tail when at rest; broad and ending in 'splayed fingers', like vulture's, in flight. Female larger than male. Singly or pairs, in open country; perched on trees or soaring. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the drier portions of the Indian Union from about 4000 ft. in the Himalayas, West Pakistan; Burma (part). Not Ceylon. **Habits:** Our commonest eagle. Affects dry open plains and scrub country, often in the neighbourhood of villages and cultivation. Largely a scavenger and pirate, feeding at carcases or by robbing other hawks of prey they have secured. Rarely also catches hares and other small rodents, and sick or disabled birds. Becomes a troublesome marauder of the poultry yard when it has nest-young to feed. Utters a variety of loud, raucous cackles. **Nesting:** *Season*—November to April. *Nest*—a large platform of sticks, thinly lined with grass and leaves, up at the top of a solitary thorny babool or similar tree, often near a village. *Eggs*—2 or 3, white, with a few reddish brown spots and specks. Both sexes share in nest-building and feeding the young, but evidently the female alone incubates.

136. The Short-toed Eagle—*Circaëtus gallicus* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Sāmpmār*

Size: Pariah Kite+. **Field Characters:** A brown, thick-set eagle with underparts below breast white, broadly barred with dark brown. Head large and owl-like. In overhead flight, general aspect silvery grey with darker head, and dark bars (usually 3) across tail. On close view, unfeathered legs and upwardly directed bristly feathers of face suggest identity. Immature birds brown and often confusing. Sexes alike, but female larger. Singly, in open country.

The CRESTED HONEY BUZZARD (*Pernis ptilorhynchus*) is rather like it on the wing, but slenderer, longer in the neck, and with smaller head. Seen from below its silvery grey underside has more dark markings, and usually only two blackish bands in the tail.

Distribution: Practically throughout the Indian Union except Assam; West Pakistan. Absent in E. Pakistan, Ceylon and Burma. **Habits:** Affects dry plains and foothills, as well as cultivated land. Method of hunting rather like the kestrel's. Frequently hovers in midair to scan the ground for prey, but its movements thus are cumbrous and ungainly. **Food:** Principally snakes and lizards, but also small or sickly rodents and birds. **Call:** A loud, screaming, plaintive *pieeou, pieeou* chiefly during the breeding season, when also a pair will indulge in remarkable aerial tumbling and darting displays. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall December to May. *Nest*—a rough, untidy platform of twigs, sometimes lined with green leaves and grass, on a medium-sized tree preferably standing by itself in open scrub jungle. *Egg*—a singleton, white or bluish white, broad oval.

137. **The Crested Serpent Eagle**—*Spilornis cheela* (Latham)

HINDI NAME: *Dōgra cheel*

Size: Pariah Kite+. **Field Characters:** A dark brown raptore with a prominent black-and-white nuchal crest, very full when erected. Underparts fulvous brown, ocellated and finely barred with black and white. In overhead flight a white bar across the tail (which is seldom fanned out as in a true eagle) and two similar bars on each of the broad, rounded wings, are suggestive clues. Sexes alike. Singly, or pairs, soaring over wooded country with peculiar shrill screaming calls. **Distribution:** The better-wooded parts throughout the Indian Union from about 7000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. Three races concern us, differing in size and coloration details. **Habits:** An inhabitant of well-watered country and forested tracts, hill and plain. Keeps a lookout for prey from a branch high up in some lofty tree, preferably one commanding a clear view of the surrounding country. Commonly seen in pairs soaring in wide circles high up in the heavens, calling. **Call:** A penetrating high-pitched screaming whistle of 3 or 4 notes *kek-kek-kek-keee*. **Food:** Frogs, lizards, rats, snakes, etc. Rarely also takes junglefowl and peafowl. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall December to March. *Nest*—a large stick platform, lined with green leaves, high up in a lofty forest tree, preferably near streams or clearings. *Egg*—single, creamy or yellowish white boldly blotched with reddish brown.

138. **The Crested Hawk-Eagle**—*Spizaētus cirrhatus* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Shāh Bāz*

Size: Pariah Kite+. **Field Characters:** A slender forest eagle in various confusing colour phases. Normally brown above; white below with black longitudinal streaks on throat and chocolate streaks on breast. Long narrow crest projecting behind head. In overhead flight, comparatively rounded wings (upturned at tip), longish tail, white body (spotted with brown) and grey underside of wings (streaked and spotted) are leading pointers. Sexes alike; female larger. Singly, in well-wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union; E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Several races and closely allied species, differing in size and other details. **Habits:** Keeps a sharp lookout, perched bolt upright on a bough amongst the foliage canopy of some high tree standing near a forest clearing, for junglefowl, pheasants, hares and other small animals coming out into the open. Swoops down with a terrific rush, strikes and bears them away in its talons. **Call:** A loud, high-pitched *ki-ki-ki-ki-ki-ki-ki-kee*, beginning short, rising in crescendo and ending in a scream. **Nesting:** *Season*—December to April. *Nest*—a large stick platform lined with green leaves, high up in a forest tree. *Egg*—a singleton, greyish white, unmarked or with faint specks and blotches of light reddish at the broad end.

139. **The White-eyed Buzzard**—*Butastur teesa* (Franklin)
HINDI NAME: *Teesa*

Size: Jungle Crow ±. **Field Characters:** A small greyish brown hawk with white throat, two dark cheek stripes, brown and white underparts, and orange-yellow cere. Eyes, white or yellowish white, conspicuous at close quarters. A whitish nuchal patch and buffish wing shoulders provide additional clues to its identity. Sexes alike. Singly, in open scrub country. **Distribution:** The drier parts throughout the Indian Union from about 3000 ft. in the Himalayas (scarce in the southern peninsula); West Pakistan; Burma. Not Ceylon. Resident, but also moves locally. **Habits:** Affects dry open country and thin deciduous forest; avoids humid and densely-wooded tracts. Rather sluggish. Perches on dry trees, telegraph posts, etc., and swoops down on its prey. **Food:** Locusts, grasshoppers, crickets and other large insects as well as mice, lizards and frogs. A beneficial species, quite wrongly accused of destroying game birds. **Call:** A not unpleasant, plaintive mewing, usually uttered when pairs soar in circles high up in the air, often in company with larger birds of prey. Silhouette of the rounded wings reminiscent of the Shikra. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally February to May. *Nest*—a loose, unlined cup of twigs like a crow's, up in the fork of a thickly foliaged tree such as mango, preferably one in a grove. *Eggs*—3, greenish white broad ovals of a fairly smooth texture. Both sexes share nest-building and feeding young; female alone incubates.

140. **Pallas's, or Ringtailed, Fishing Eagle**—*Haliaeetus leucoryphus* (Pallas). HINDI NAMES: *Machhmanga, Dhenk, Machharang*

Size: Pariah Kite+. **Field Characters:** A large dark brown eagle with pale golden brown head and a broad white band across tail, particularly conspicuous in flight. Sexes alike; female larger. Pairs, at jheels and rivers. **Distribution:** North India including Bengal and Assam; both Pakistans; Burma. **Habits:** Inseparable from large rivers and jheels. Captures fish in the manner of the osprey, by hurling itself on the quarry from the air and seizing it in its talons; but it does not hover in the air. **Food:** Fish, snakes, rats, crabs and even carrion. Lives largely by piracy—attacking ospreys and other birds with determination, and depriving them of their legitimate prize. Occasionally it also kills coots and other water birds, or decamps with wildfowl falling to a sportsman's gun. **Call:** Loud, raucous screams very like the creaking of an unoiled wooden pulley of a village well. **Nesting:** *Season*—November to March. *Nest*—a massive stick platform at the top of some large isolated tree standing near water. *Eggs*—3, white, broad ovals. Both sexes share all the domestic duties.

(See also WHITEBELLIED SEA EAGLE, p. 123.)

---

137. Crested Serpent Eagle
138. Crested Hawk-Eagle
139. White-eyed Buzzard
140. Pallas's Fishing Eagle

Plate 35

Plate 36

141. The Brahminy Kite—*Haliastur indus* (Boddaert)

HINDI NAMES: *Brāhmani cheel, Dhōbia cheel, Khemkārni*

Size: Pariah Kite±. **Field Characters:** A distinguished-looking raptore, bright rusty red above with white head, neck and breast down to abdomen. Immature birds chocolate-brown; separable from both kite and young Scavenger Vulture by shape of tail which is rounded, not forked or wedged. Sexes alike. Singly, by water—river, jheel or seacoast. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union up to about 6000 ft. in the Himalayas; W. Pakistan (part); East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Keeps invariably to the neighbourhood of rivers, jheels, inundated paddy fields, and fishing villages and harbours on the seacoast. Spreads inland during monsoon for land crabs and frogs in water-logged country. Largely a scavenger in sea ports, picking up scraps and garbage cast overboard ships. **Food:** Offal, fish, frogs, small snakes, etc. Winged termites emerging from rain-sodden ground are hawked in the air. **Call:** A hoarse, wheezy squeal as of a pariah kite suffering from sore throat. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally December to April. *Nest*—a loose platform of twigs, lined with green leaves etc., built up in a large peepal, banyan or similar tree growing near water. *Eggs*—2, greyish white, speckled and blotched with dingy reddish brown. Both sexes share in the domestic duties.

142. The Common Pariah Kite—*Milvus migrans* (Boddaert)

HINDI NAME: *Cheel*

Size: Vulture– ; about 24″. **Field Characters:** A large brown hawk, distinguished from all similar birds by its forked tail, particularly in overhead flight. Sexes alike. Singly or gregariously, scavenging in towns and villages. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union to about 8000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. A resident and a winter migratory race, the latter with a white patch on underside of wings. **Habits:** Our commonest raptore. A confirmed commensal of man and usually found in the neighbourhood of human habitations, whether populated city or outlying hamlet. Remarkably adroit on the wing, turning and twisting, banking and stooping to scoop up scraps from a traffic-congested thoroughfare and avoiding tangles of overhead telephone and electric wires with masterful ease. **Food:** Offal and garbage, earthworms, winged termites, lizards, mice, disabled or young birds, and almost anything else that can be procured. **Call:** A shrill, almost musical whistling *ewe-wir-wir-wir* uttered from a perch as well as on the wing. **Nesting:** *Season*—September to April, varying locally. *Nest*—an untidy platform of twigs, iron wire, tow, rags and rubbish of every description, up in a large tree or on roof or cornice of a building. *Eggs*—2 to 4, dirty pinkish white, lightly spotted and blotched with reddish brown. Both sexes share in the domestic duties.

---

141. Brahminy Kite
142. Pariah Kite
143. Blackwinged Kite
144. Pale Harrier

143. **The Blackwinged Kite**—*Elanus caeruleus* (Desfontaines)

HINDI NAMES: *Kapassi*, *Masunwa*

Size: Jungle Crow. **Field Characters:** A dainty hawk, ashy grey above, white below, with a black line above the eyes and black patches on shoulders, conspicuous at rest as well as in flight. When closed, the wing tips extend beyond the short, square, white tail. **Distribution:** Patchily throughout the Indian Union from the base of the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Rather crepuscular, but also active in daytime. Inhabits well-wooded country and cultivation; also thin deciduous forest and grassland. Avoids dense jungle as well as arid plains. Keeps to a favoured locality, perched on the same pole or tree-top from day to day, whence to keep a lookout and pounce upon crawling prey. Cocks tail from time to time, jerking it up and down between the drooping wings. Also hovers in mid-air to scan the ground, and parachutes down in steps with motionless wings raised vertically above the body till when only a few feet above closes them and drops on the quarry, bearing it away in its claws. **Food:** Locusts, crickets, mice, lizards, etc. Flight sluggish; slow deliberate wing strokes alternated with short glides. **Call:** A shrill squeal, seldom heard. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically all year. *Nest*—loose, untidy, crow-like, of twigs sometimes lined with roots and grass, in small trees. *Eggs*—3 or 4, yellowish white, densely blotched with brownish red. Both sexes share in the domestic duties.

144. **The Pale Harrier**—*Circus macrourus* (S. G. Gmelin)

HINDI NAMES: *Dastmal*, *Girgit-mār*

Size: Pariah Kite– ; much slenderer. **Field Characters:** A slender, pale ashy grey hawk with black tips to its long, narrow, pointed wings, especially conspicuous in flight. Relatively long white tail cross-barred with grey. Female umber brown with a buff-coloured owl-like ruff round head. Singly, sailing gracefully over standing crops and grassland.

Another common winter visitor, seen at jheels etc., is the MARSH HARRIER (*Circus aeruginosus*). Adult male chiefly rufous brown with silver grey wings and tail. Female, and young male, like a slim Pariah Kite with rounded tail and creamy buff cap on the head.

Distribution: In winter practically throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Keeps to cultivated and scrub country, and rolling grassland. Perches on ground in preference to bush or tree. Quarters the countryside tirelessly on outspread motionless wings, skimming over the standing crops and grass, checking itself dead in mid-air when quarry is sighted on the ground, and wheeling sharply, almost in reverse gear, to pounce upon it. **Food:** Lizards, frogs, grasshoppers, nestling or disabled birds, etc. **Nesting:** Not within Indian limits; in eastern Europe and central Asia, April to June. *Nest*—a bed of leaves and grass on the ground in a corn field. *Eggs*—4 or 5, white, spotted and blotched with reddish brown.

145. **The Shikra**—*Accipiter badius* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Shikra*

Size: Pigeon±. **Field Characters:** A lightly built hawk, ashy blue-grey above, white below cross-barred with rusty brown. Female browner above, and larger. Immature, brown and rufous above with broad brown vertical streaks on the underside. Tail with broad, blackish cross bands. Singly, or pairs, in lightly-wooded country. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union, up to about 5000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Three races chiefly concern us, differing in size and depth of coloration. **Habits:** Affects open wooded country and avoids heavy forest. Fond of groves of large trees in the neighbourhood of villages and cultivation. From its lookout in a leafy branch it swoops down and carries off its prey before the victim is aware of danger. Flight swift; several rapid wing strokes followed by a glide. Usually flies close to ground, shooting upward to alight on a branch. **Food:** Lizards, mice, squirrels, birds, etc. When feeding its nest-young sometimes becomes an inveterate chicken-lifter from the poultry yard. **Call:** Loud, harsh, challenging; rather like Black Drongo's. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally March to June. *Nest*—an untidy loose platform of twigs, like a crow's nest, lined with grass and roots, high up in a large leafy mango or such-like tree. *Eggs*—3 or 4, bluish white, sometimes faintly speckled and spotted with grey. Both sexes share domestic duties; apparently female alone incubates.

146. **The Common Green Pigeon**—*Treron phoenicoptera* (Latham)

HINDI NAME: *Harial*

Size: Pigeon. **Field Characters:** A stocky yellow, olive-green and ashy grey pigeon with a lilac patch on shoulders and a conspicuous yellow bar in the blackish wings. Sexes alike. *Yellow* legs (not red) always diagnostic for this species. Flocks, in wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union; East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Three races on size and details of coloration. **Habits:** Gregarious and arboreal, only rarely descending to the ground. Affects well-wooded country; commonly found in roadside trees, particularly banyan and peepal when in fruit, and also in gardens and groves near towns and villages. Large numbers collect to feed on banyan and peepal figs. They clamber about deftly among the fruit-bearing twigs, often clinging upside down to reach out for a ripe one. Their coloration obliterates them completely in the green foliage so long as they remain still, and the birds have learnt to take the fullest advantage of this. The unsuspected numbers that will tumble out of a banyan and fly away on a shot being fired is often quite bewildering. **Food:** Fruits and berries. **Call:** A pleasant, musical, mellow whistle up and down the scale, with a peculiar human quality. Flight swift, strong and direct, accompanied by a noisy, metallic, flapping sound. **Nesting:** *Season*—mainly March to June. *Nest*—a sketchy twig platform like a dove's, concealed in foliage up in a moderate-sized tree. *Eggs*—2, white, glossy. Both sexes share all the domestic duties.

147. **The Blue Rock Pigeon**—*Columba livia* Gmelin

HINDI NAME: *Kabūtar*

Size: House Crow—; about 13 inches. **Field Characters:** A familiar slaty grey bird with glistening metallic green, purple and magenta sheen on neck and upper breast. Two dark bars on wings, and a band across end of tail. Sexes alike. Flocks and colonies, about cliffs and human habitations. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union, locally up to 13,000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident, but also partial local migrant. Two races concern us, differentiated on size and coloration details. **Habits:** In its perfectly wild state affects open country with cliffs and rocky hills. Mostly seen in a semi-domesticated condition, living as a commensal of man and largely adulterated through interbreeding with fancy artificial strains. This semi-feral stock has become thoroughly inured to the din and bustle of urban life and is now well established in most Indian towns. Grain warehouses, railway stations, and old or disused buildings are their favourite haunts. Wild birds occupy cliffs, and crumbling battlements of hill forts, etc., and glean in outlying cultivation. **Food:** Cereals, pulses, groundnuts, etc. **Call:** A deep *gootr-goo, gootr-goo.* **Nesting:** *Season*—undefined; practically all year in semi-feral birds. *Nest*—a flimsy collection of a few sticks on a ledge or in a fissure of cliff, or on rafters and ceilings of dwelling houses, deserted or occupied. *Eggs*—2, white, elliptical. Both sexes share all the domestic duties.

148. **The Emerald, or Bronzewinged, Dove**—*Chalcophaps indica* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Myna+. **Field Characters:** A brownish pink dove, with glistening emerald bronze-green upper parts (excluding tail) and conspicuous white forehead and eyebrows. In flight, chestnut underside of wings diagnostic. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, in forest. **Distribution:** The entire Western Ghats country including the Nilgiris and associated hills; the sub-Himalayas from Dehra Dun to eastern Assam; Eastern Ghats; eastern Madhya Pradesh; East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. The Ceylonese race *robinsoni* differs from the two Indian (*indica* and *salimalii*) in details of size and coloration. **Habits:** Affects bamboo jungle, and deciduous as well as evergreen forest. Partial to tangles of castor plants growing up on the site of abandoned forest clearings. Feeds on ground along dusty forest roads etc. Flight swift, strong and direct. Often seen flying across glades at top speed. **Food:** Seeds and berries gleaned on the ground. **Call:** A soft, deep and low *hoon* with a nasal ending. **Nesting:** *Season*—January to May, varying locally. *Nest*—a flimsy twig platform, typical of the doves, perhaps slightly more compact, up in a low tree or bamboo culm. *Eggs*—2, creamy yellow to 'white coffee' colour.

---

145. Shikra
146. Common Green Pigeon
147. Blue Rock Pigeon
148. Emerald Dove

Plate 37

Plate 38

149. **The Red Turtle Dove**—*Streptopelia tranquebarica* (Hermann)

HINDI NAMES: *Seroti fākhta, Girwi fākhta, Biki, Itwā*

Size: Myna+. **Field Characters:** Female differs from male (illustrated) in having the mantle pale brownish grey instead of bright pinkish brick-red. She looks a smaller edition of the Ring Dove. Loose parties, gleaning in stubble fields etc. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Locally migratory in many areas. Excepting Burma, only the typical race *tranquebarica* concerns us. **Habits:** The least common of the doves dealt with here. Affects open cultivated country, usually singly or in pairs but sometimes large flocks in association with other doves. Gleans grain and seeds on the ground. **Call:** A rather harsh rolling *groo-gurr-goo, groo-gurr-goo* repeated several times quickly. **Nesting:** *Season*—undefined; practically throughout the year. *Nest*—a sparse, flimsy platform of twigs, sometimes lined with wisps of grass, near the end of a branch 10 to 20 ft. up. *Eggs*—2, white. Both sexes share in building the nest.

150. **The Spotted Dove**—*Streptopelia chinensis* (Scopoli)

HINDI NAMES: *Chitroka fākhta, Chitta fākhta, Perki*

Size: Between Myna and Pigeon. **Field Characters:** White-spotted pinkish brown and grey upper parts, and white-and-black 'chessboard' on hindneck are leading clues to its identity. Sexes alike. Pairs or parties, in open wooded country, gleaning in stubble fields, on cross-country cart tracks, etc. **Distribution:** All the Indian Union excepting the arid north-western parts. E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. The Indian race differs from both the Burmese and the Ceylonese races in details of size and coloration. **Habits:** Affects open well-wooded and cultivated country; avoids arid tracts. Becomes quite tame and confiding if unmolested, freely entering gardens and verandahs of bungalows. Flight as of other doves, swift and strong, attained by vigorous wing strokes. **Call:** An oft-repeated, pleasant though somewhat mournful *kroo-krūk-krūkroo. . . .kroo-kroo-kroo*, the number of final *kroo*-s varying from 3 to 6. **Nesting:** *Season*—undefined; practically all year. *Nest*—the customary flimsy dove structure of 'two crossed sticks' low down in a tree or bush; also under eaves and on cornices and beams etc., in verandahs of inhabited bungalows. *Eggs*—2, white. Both sexes share in all the domestic duties.

---

149. Red Turtle Dove (male)
151. Ring Dove

150. Spotted Dove
152. Little Brown Dove

151. The Ring Dove—*Streptopelia decaocto* (Frivaldszky)

HINDI NAME: *Dhor fākhta*

Size: Pigeon—. **Field Characters:** A pale vinous grey and brown pigeon with a prominent narrow black half-collar or ring on the hindneck. Sexes alike. Pairs or loose flocks, in open scrub and cultivated country. **Distribution:** Throughout the drier portions of the Indian Union, ascending locally and seasonally to 10,000 ft. in the Himalayas. Both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Only the typical race concerns us in India. **Habits:** Affects open, cultivated though essentially dry country, abounding in groves, e.g. of babool (*Acacia*) or dhāk (*Butea*) trees in which to retire during the mid-day heat. Locally abundant in the neighbourhood of human habitations, and freely enters gardens and bungalow verandahs etc. **Call:** A deep, trisyllabic *kūk-koo-kook*, repeated several times in succession. Has pretty courtship display, rising vertically a few feet on noisily flapping wings and fanned-out tail, and volplaning down in a graceful spiral or arc to the accompaniment of an aggressive-sounding prolonged *koon-koon-koon*. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically all year. *Nest*—the typical scanty twig platform in a bush or small tree; rarely in a dwelling house. *Eggs*—2, white. Both sexes share all the domestic duties.

152. The Little Brown Dove—*Streptopelia senegalensis* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Chhōta fākhta, Tōrtra fākhta*

Size: Myna+. **Field Characters:** A small, slim dove earthy brown and grey above, pinkish brown and white below, with a miniature 'chessboard' in rufous and black on either side of neck. Sexes alike. Pairs or loose flocks in dry scrub or semi-desert country. **Distribution:** The drier portions of practically the entire Gangetic Plain and peninsular India east to about Calcutta; West Pakistan. Not Ceylon or E. Pakistan. Only the one race *cambayensis* concerns us. **Habits:** Affects dry stony scrub country with 'cactus' (*Euphorbia* and *Opuntia*) brakes etc., in the neighbourhood of villages and cultivation, often side by side with 151. Tame and confiding. Freely enters bungalows and nests on rafters and cornices. **Food:** Seeds and grain gleaned on the ground. **Call:** A soft *coo-cooroo-rooroo*. The male has peculiar courtship display on the ground, bobbing and calling at the female and advancing on her in ludicrous stiff hops, the whole performance reminiscent of a *Calotes* or Bloodsucker lizard. It also has the aerial display described under 151. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically throughout the year. *Nest*—the usual ridiculously flimsy twig platform in a *Euphorbia* clump; frequently also on rafters etc. in inhabited dwellings. *Eggs*—2, white, elliptical.

153. **The Common Sandgrouse**—*Pterocles exustus* Temminck

HINDI NAME: *Bhat tītar*

Size: Pigeon—. **Field Characters:** A yellowish sandy brown pin-tailed pigeon-like ground bird with a narrow black band across the breast, and brownish black belly. Cheeks, chin and throat dull yellow. Female streaked, spotted and barred with black all over except the chin; also with a black band across breast. When overhead, the dark underside with pointed tail and wings, and swift, direct flight accompanied by the characteristic double note, proclaim its identity. Flocks of up to a dozen or more, on dry fallow land. **Distribution:** Dry areas throughout the Indian Union except Assam; West Pakistan. Not E. Pakistan, Ceylon or Burma. Only the one race *erlangeri* concerns us. **Habits:** Affects barren plains, stubble fields, and fallow land. Shuffles along the ground on its short legs, gleaning weed- and grass seeds supplemented by grit. Its remarkably obliterative coloration makes the bird completely invisible while it remains squatted still. Flocks and parties regularly travel long distances to drink at favourite spots soon after sunrise and again before sunset, and offer good sport for the gun as they fly to or from the water. **Call:** A penetrating far-reaching double note *kut-ro*, constantly uttered in flight. **Nesting:** *Season*—undefined; chiefly January to May. *Nest*—a shallow unlined scrape in open stony scrub country. *Eggs*—3, pale greyish or yellowish stone colour, spotted and speckled with brown. Both sexes share in incubation.

(See also PAINTED SANDGROUSE, p. 124.)

154. **The Common Peafowl**—*Pavo cristatus* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Mōr, Manjur*

Size: Vulture. **Field Characters:** The gorgeous ocellated 'tail' of the adult cock, 3 to 4 ft. long, is in reality the abnormally lengthened upper tail-coverts. Hen, also crested like cock, but smaller; mottled brown with some metallic green on lower neck, and lacking the ornamental train. Parties or droves, in deciduous forest. Also locally semi-domesticated about villages and cultivation, where protected by religious sentiment. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union, locally up to 5000 ft. in the Himalayas; Ceylon; East Pakistan. Replaced in Burma by the species *P. muticus* with a pointed crest. **Habits:** Inhabits dense scrub and deciduous jungle—plain and foothill —preferably in the neighbourhood of rivers and streams. Polygamous; usually parties of one cock with 4 or 5 hens, but seasonally of the sexes separately. Always excessively shy and alert. Slinks away through the undergrowth on its legs, and flies only when suddenly come upon, or to cross a ravine or open river bed. Roosts at night in large trees. **Food:** Grain, vegetable shoots, insects, lizards, snakes, etc. **Call:** A loud harsh, screaming *may-awe*, and short gasping shrieks *ka-aan, ka-aan* repeated rapidly 6 to 8 times with a pumping action of head and neck. Cock displays before his bevy of hens erecting and fanning out his showy train, and strutting and posturing to the accompaniment of paroxysms of quivering. **Nesting:** *Season*—January to October. *Nest*—a shallow scrape in the ground in a dense thicket, lined with sticks and leaves. *Eggs*—3 to 5, glossy pale cream or *café-au-lait* colour.

155. The Red Junglefowl—*Gallus gallus* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Jangli mūrghi*

Size: Village hen. **Field Characters:** Hen differs from cock (illustrated) in being plain streaked brown with rufous-brown underparts. Both sexes very like the 'Game Bantam' domestic breed. Pairs or parties, in scrub and Sāl jungle. **Distribution:** Northern India, especially the Himalayan foothills country to eastern Assam; south to the Godavari River in eastern Madhya Pradesh; Burma. Almost completely overlaps distribution of Sāl tree (*Shorea robusta*) and Swamp Deer (*Cervus duvauceli*). The Indian race *murghi* differs from the Burmese *spadiceus* in details of coloration.

Represented in Ceylon by the allied species *G. lafayettii* with breast of cock reddish orange instead of black.

Habits: The ancestor of all domestic breeds of fowl. Parties of perhaps a cock and 3 or 4 hens come out in the early mornings and afternoons to feed in stubble fields at the edge of forest, or on forest roads and firelines, etc. Very shy. Roosts up in trees or bamboo clumps. **Food:** Grain, vegetable shoots, insects, lizards, etc. **Call:** A crow like that of the domestic Bantam, somewhat shriller and ending more abruptly; uttered mostly in the morning and again before turning in to roost, but also sporadically throughout the day. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally March to May. *Nest*—a shallow scrape in dense undergrowth, lined with dry leaves. *Eggs*—5 or 6, like the domestic fowl's. Cock apparently monogamous.

156. The Grey Junglefowl—*Gallus sonneratii* (Temminck)

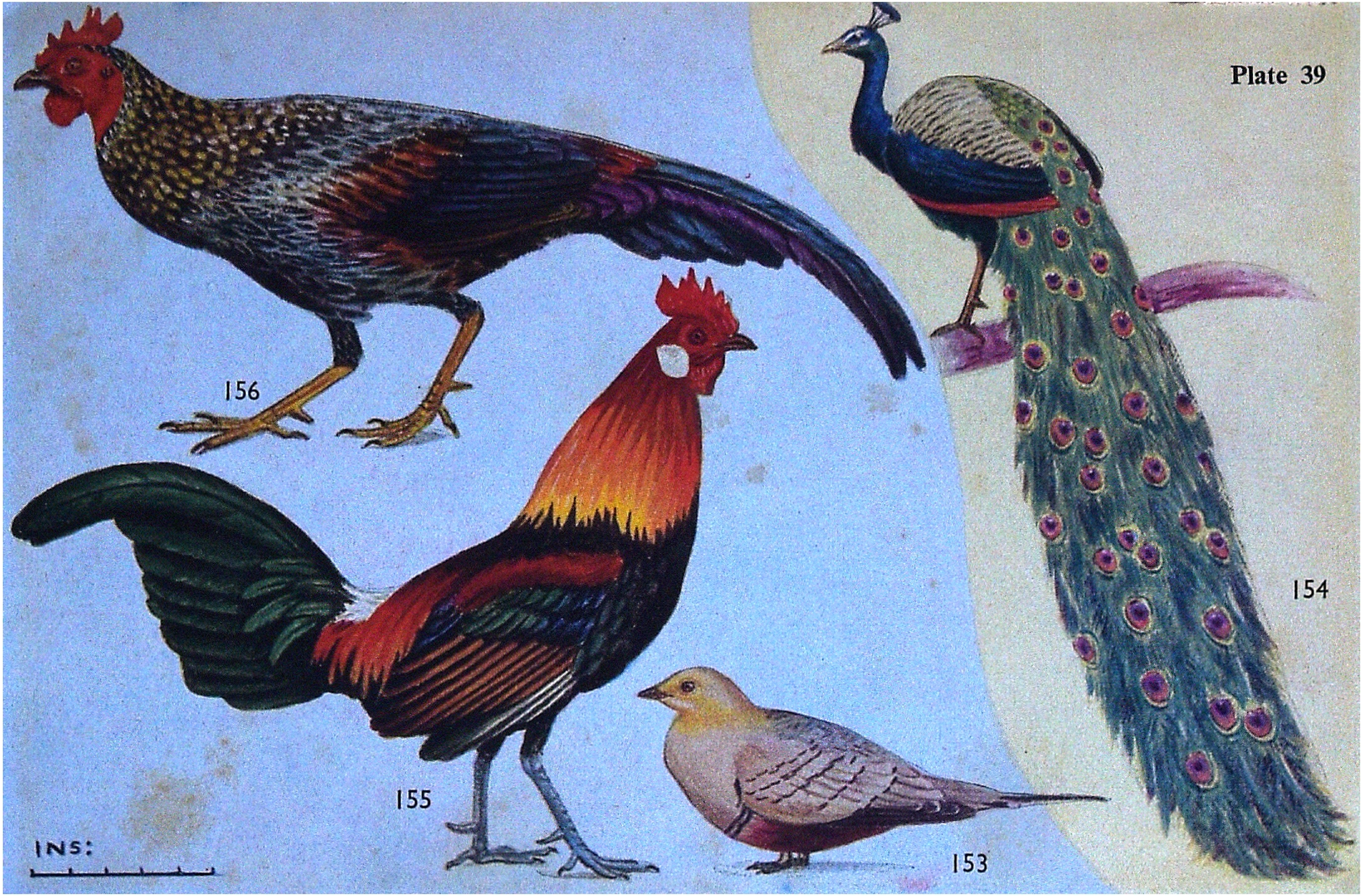
HINDI NAME: *Jangli mūrghi*

Size: Village hen. **Field Characters:** General effect of the cock streaked grey, with a metallic black sickle-shaped tail. Hen distinguishable from that of Red Junglefowl by her white (not rufous-brown) breast with blackish borders to the feathers producing a scaly pattern. Singly or small parties, in forest and scrub jungle. **Distribution:** Peninsular India north to a line roughly from Mount Abu to the mouth of the Godavari River. On the borderline where the two species meet they often hybridize. **Habits:** Inhabits deciduous as well as evergreen forest, plain and hill. Particularly fond of lantana and other scrub growing on the site of abandoned forest clearings. Very shy and wary. Scuttles into cover on the least suspicion, neck outstretched and tail drooping. Roosts up in trees or bamboo clumps. **Food:** Grain, shoots and tubers, berries, termites and other insects. **Call:** A harsh crow *kuk-kaya-kaya-kuk*. When agitated or alarmed, an angry-sounding *kāghak, kāghak* is uttered rapidly. **Nesting:** *Season*—undefined: principally February to May. *Nest* and site similar to the Red Junglefowl's. *Eggs*—4 to 7, pale fawn to warm buff, similar to the domestic fowl's and also to those of 155. In both species the hen alone incubates.

---

153. Common Sandgrouse
154. Peacock
155. Red Junglefowl (male)
156. Grey Junglefowl (male)

Plate 39



159
158
157
♂
♀
160
INS:

157. **The Red Spurfowl**—*Galloperdix spadicea* (Gmelin)
HINDI NAMES: *Chhōti jangli mūrghi, Chakōtri*

Size: Threequarters-grown village hen. **Field Characters:** Hen differs from cock (illustrated) in being rufous-brown above with fine black bars and freckles. Breast pale chestnut-rufous with black spots. Cock has 2 to 4 pointed spurs on each leg; female 1 or 2. In both sexes a naked brick red patch around eye. Pairs or family parties, on ground in stony overgrown nullahs, etc.

The PAINTED SPURFOWL (*G. lunulata*) has a widely overlapping distribution. In this the cock has a buff-coloured breast with black spots.

Distribution: Wide but patchy; practically the entire Indian Union excepting Assam. Three races, differing in coloration details. Absent in both Pakistans, and Burma. Represented in Ceylon by the species *G. bicalcarata*. **Habits:** Affects deciduous scrub country, particularly where cut up by dry ravines etc. Overgrown ruins enveloped in jungle are favourite haunts. Scratches amongst the mulch and dry leaves for food. A great skulker; scuttles away through the thickets on the least alarm. **Food:** Seeds, berries and insects. **Call:** Of the cock, a peculiar chuckle-like crow—a quick-repeated rattling *krrr-kwek, krr-kwek, krr-kwek*, reminiscent of the guinea fowl. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally January to June, varying locally. *Nest*—a shallow scrape in scrub or bamboo jungle, sometimes sparsely lined with grass and leaves. *Eggs*—3 to 5, buff coloured, like small eggs of the domestic fowl.

158. **The Common,** or **Grey, Quail**—*Coturnix coturnix* (Linnaeus)
HINDI NAMES: *Batēr, Ghāgus batēr*

Size: Dove minus tail; *ca.* 7 inches. **Field Characters:** A plump, squat, almost tailless partridge-like bird, buffish brown with pale streaks and irregular blotches and bars of reddish brown and black above. Female lacks the black anchor mark on throat. Differentiated from Rain Quail (159) by presence of buff bars on outer webs of primaries. Pairs or gregariously, on ground in cultivation and grassland. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union; West Pakistan; Burma. Not Ceylon. Two races differing in coloration details. Resident as well as winter visitor. **Habits:** Affects open country with standing crops, and grassland. Our resident population is vastly augmented during winter by immigrants from W. and C. Asia. Usually keeps in pairs, but large numbers concentrate in fields where food is plentiful. When such a field is walked up, the birds do not rise in a flock or all at once, but in twos and threes, and offer excellent sport with gun. Flight swift and direct; attained by rapid, vibrating wing-strokes. After flying a couple of hundred yards the bird drops into the grass again. **Call:** A loud whistling note followed rapidly by two short ones, described as 'a liquid *Wet-mi-lips*'. **Food:** Grain and grass seeds, termites, etc. Quails are excellent eating, and are netted in very large numbers all along their migration routes. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall February to October; mainly March to May. *Nest*—a shallow scrape, sparsely lined with grass, well concealed in grass or standing crops. *Eggs*—6 to 14, reddish or yellow buff, speckled and blotched with dark brown.

---

157. Red Spurfowl
159. Rain Quail

158. Grey Quail
160. Jungle Bush Quail

159. **The Blackbreasted** or **Rain Quail**—*Coturnix coromandelica* (Gmelin). HINDI NAMES: *China buteya* (or *batēr*?), *Chanak*

Size: Grey Quail—. **Field Characters:** Similar to 158 but with upper breast black, and frequently also centre of abdomen. Female very like that of 158 but both sexes distinguishable from Grey Quail by absence of buff and brown cross-bars on the primaries. Pairs or small parties, on ground, in cultivation and grassland. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union, up to about 6000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; North Burma. Rare in Ceylon. Resident but locally migratory. **Habits:** Differ little from those of Grey Quail. Moves about a great deal locally with the seasons, particularly during the monsoon when otherwise bare tracts become transformed into luxuriant grassland and provide both food and cover. There is, however still much to be learnt concerning its seasonal movements. **Call:** A disyllabic musical whistle *which-which, which-which*, etc., constantly repeated mornings and evenings, and in the breeding season also during the night. It is distinct and unmistakable with the call of the Grey Quail. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall March to October, but chiefly after the break of the SW. monsoon in June. *Nest* and site same as in the Grey Quail. Sometimes the scrape is in the open under an *Euphorbia* or similar bush. *Eggs*—6 to 8, resembling those of 158 but smaller. Only the female incubates.

(See also MOUNTAIN QUAIL, p. 128.)

160. **The Jungle Bush Quail**—*Perdicula asiatica* (Latham) HINDI NAME: *Lowwa*

Size: Rain Quail. **Field Characters:** Male fulvous-brown above, streaked and mottled with black and buff; white below, closely barred with black. Female: lower parts pale pinkish rufous. Both sexes have a prominent buff-and-chestnut superciliary stripe from forehead backward and down sides of the neck, and a bright chestnut throat-patch. Coveys, in scrub country.

The ROCK BUSH QUAIL (*P. argoondah*) frequently found side by side with this, has the chin and throat-patch dull brick red instead of chestnut in the male. The hen has a whitish chin and no throat patch.

Distribution: Locally throughout the Indian Union (excepting Assam), plains and hills up to 4000 ft., also Ceylon. Absent in both Pakistans and Burma. Four races concern us. **Habits:** Affects fairly open deciduous forest and dry stony grass and scrub jungle. Lives in coveys of 5 to 20 which rest bunched together and 'explode' or rise suddenly with a whir of wings when almost trodden on, dispersing in all directions but soon reuniting. **Call:** A whistling *whi-whi-whi-whi* which brings the scattered members together. Breeding males are pugnacious and challenge rivals by harsh grating calls similar to the 'argueing' of Black Drongos at the onset of their breeding. **Food:** Grass seeds, grain and tender shoots; also termites. **Nesting:** *Season*—not well defined; ranges between August and April. *Nest*—a scrape at base of a grass tussock in scrub jungle, lined with grass. *Eggs*—4 to 8, creamy white. The hen alone incubates. It is not certain if the cock is monogamous.

161. **The Black Partridge**—*Francolinus francolinus* (Linnaeus)
HINDI NAME: *Kālā teetar*

Size: Half-grown village hen±. **Field Characters:** A plump, stub-tailed game bird chiefly black, spotted and barred with white and fulvous. The glistening white cheek-patches and chestnut collar of the cock are diagnostic. Hen considerably paler, mottled and speckled black and white, with a chestnut patch on nape. Singly or pairs, in well-watered and cultivated country. **Distribution:** Northern India and Assam (commonly up to 5000 ft. in the W. Himalayas) south roughly to a curve from Kutch through Gwalior to Chilka Lake (Orissa). Also West Pakistan. Three races, differing in details of coloration. **Habits:** Restricted to well-watered scrub, tamarisk and tall grass jungle. Millet and sugar cane fields in riverain or canal-irrigated country are favourite haunts, as well as tea gardens and their environs in the Outer Himalayas. Enters crops to feed in the mornings and evenings. An exceedingly swift runner, relying on its legs for escape unless driven or suddenly come upon. Flight strong and direct with rapid whirring wing beats. **Food:** Grain, grass seeds, green shoots, white ants and other insects. **Call:** A cheerful, ringing, high-pitched *chik-cheek-cheek-keraykek* with a peculiar ventriloquistic and far-reaching quality. Wholesale unregulated netting is causing serious depletion in its numbers in many areas. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to July. *Nest*—a shallow scrape lined with grass in tamarisk scrub, millet or cane fields. *Eggs*—6 to 8, pale olive-brown to almost chocolate-brown.

162. **The Painted Partridge**—*Francolinus pictus* (Jardine & Selby)
HINDI NAME: *Kālā teetar*

Size: Grey Partridge. **Field Characters:** Brownish black profusely spotted and barred with white, with some ferruginous-red in the head and wings. General aspect that of female Black Partridge but without the chestnut nape-patch. When flying away from observer the blackish under tail-coverts showing on either side of tail, and the chestnut in wings are leading clues. Female differs in colour details, usually having the throat white. Singly or pairs, in grass-and-scrub country and cultivation, never far from water. **Distribution:** Peninsular India south of the range of the Black Partridge, excepting the Malabar coast; Ceylon. Absent in both Pakistans, and Burma. The Ceylon race *watsoni* is darker than the Indian *pictus*. **Habits:** Very similar in every way to those of the Black Partridge. Perhaps frequents somewhat drier country and perhaps is also more arboreal, not only roosting in trees at night but mounting into them in daytime and calling thence, particularly during the breeding season. **Call:** Almost indistinguishable from that of 161, the same harsh high pitched *chik-cheek-cheek-keray*, rendered in Hindustani as *Sūbhan teri qūdrat*. Female also said to call, but this needs confirmation. **Nesting:** *Season*—SW. monsoon, June to September. *Nest*—similar to that of the Black Partridge, frequently under a bush on grassy *bands* separating inundated paddy fields. *Eggs*—4 to 8, very like those of 161 but much paler, being various shades of cream colour.

163. The Grey Partridge—*Francolinus pondicerianus* (Gmelin)
HINDI NAMES: *Teetar, Safed teetar*

Size: Half-grown domestic hen; *ca.* 13 inches. **Field Characters:** A plump, stub-tailed greyish brown game bird with chestnut blotching above and fine wavy black and buff vermiculations, and chestnut tail. Throat rufous-buff circumscribed by a broken blackish line. Sexes alike, but cock with a pointed spur on each leg. Pairs or coveys, in dry scrub country and cultivation. **Distribution:** The drier portions of the entire Indian Union (excepting Assam) up to 1500 ft. in the Himalayas; Ceylon; West Pakistan. Three races, differing in coloration details. **Habits:** Affects dry, open grass and thorn-scrub country. Avoids heavy forest and humid tracts. Commonly found in the neighbourhood of villages and cultivation. Coveys scratch the ground or cattle dung for food: grain, seeds, termites, beetle larvae, etc. Largely terrestrial, but roosts in babūl and similar trees. When flushed, rises with a loud whir of wings. Flight swift and 'gamey' consisting of a few rapid beats of the rounded wings, followed by a short glide. Usually trusts to its legs for escape, being a very fast runner. **Call:** A ringing, high-pitched, musical *kateetar, kateetar* or *pateela, pateela* quickly repeated. The female has a less challenging *pela, pela, pela*, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically all year, varying locally. *Nest*—a grass-lined scrape in scrub jungle, ploughed field or grassland. *Eggs*—4 to 8, cream coloured or *café au lait*.

164. The Common, or Bluelegged, Bustard-Quail—*Turnix suscitator* (Gmelin). HINDI NAMES: *Gulu, Gundra*

Size: Rain Quail—. **Field Characters:** A typical little quail, rufous brown above, rusty and buff below. Chin, throat and breast closely barred with black. Female larger and more richly coloured, with throat and middle of breast black. The blue-grey bill and legs, and yellowish white eyes are diagnostic, as are also the pale buff shoulder-patches on the wings when in flight. Absence of hind toe distinguishes Bustard- and Button Quails from true quails. Pairs, in scrub and grassland. **Distribution:** The entire Indian Union up to about 8000 ft. in the Himalayas; Ceylon; East Pakistan; Burma. Seven geographical races differing in colour details. **Habits:** Found in every type of country excepting dense forest and desert. Partial to scrub jungle, light deciduous forest, and neighbourhood of cultivation. Differs from true quails chiefly in the female being polyandrous. She fights with other females for the possession of a cock, uttering a loud drumming *drr-r-r-r-r* as a challenge to rival hens and also to announce herself to a cock. Eggs when laid are left to be incubated by the cock who also tends the young. The hen goes off to acquire another husband, and perhaps yet another, and so on, evidently only one at a time. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically throughout the year, varying locally. *Nest*—a grass-lined scrape or depression in scrub jungle or crops, often arched over by surrounding grass. *Eggs*—3 or 4, greyish white profusely speckled with reddish brown or blackish purple.

---

161. Black Partridge
162. Painted Partridge
163. Grey Partridge
164. Common Bustard-Quail

Plate 41

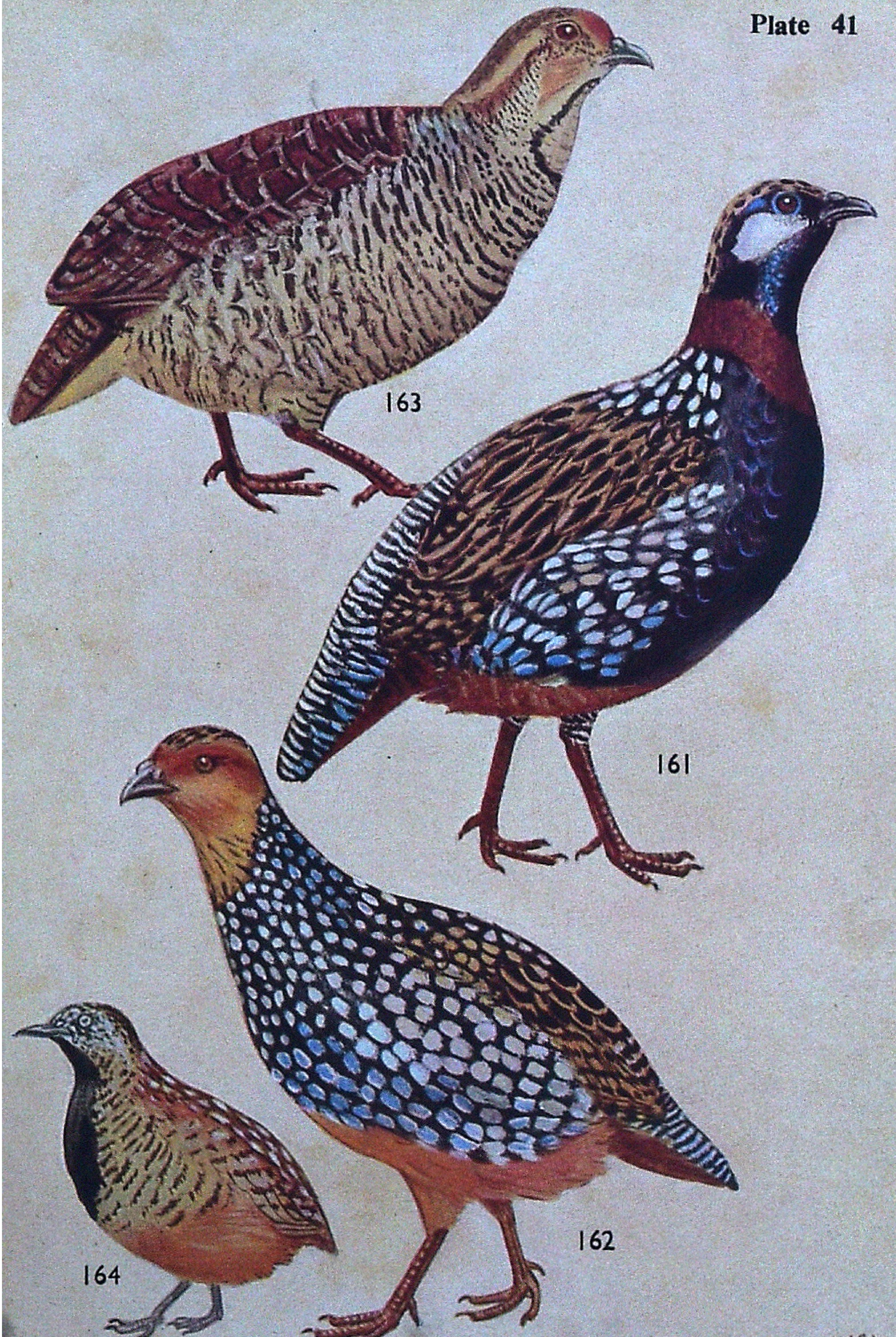


Plate 42

165. **The Indian, or Yellowlegged, Button Quail**—*Turnix tanki* Blyth
HINDI NAME: *Lowwa* (cf. 160)

Size: Rain Quail ±. **Field Characters:** The broad orange-rufous half collar on hindneck of the female (illustrated) and the bright yellow legs and bill of both sexes are diagnostic. In flight, which is feebler even than that of 164, the orange-rufous hind collar, breast and flanks, and whitish underparts are pointers. Male lacks the hind collar and is less richly coloured. Singly, in damp grassland or crops. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union up to about 4000 ft. elevation; East Pakistan; Andamans; Nicobars; Burma. Absent in W. Pakistan and Ceylon. **Habits:** Affects scrub and grassland. Rises in feeble flight when almost trodden upon, only to plunge into cover again a dozen yards further. Female polyandrous as in 164. **Call:** A prolonged drumming *drr-r-r-r* similar to the foregoing species but softer. Both are reminiscent of a two-stroke motorcycle engine running in the far distance. **Food:** Grass- and weed seeds, grain, green shoots and small insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—undefined, varying locally. *Nest*—a grass-lined scrape or natural hollow under shelter of a grass tussock in grassland. *Eggs*—4, like those of the Bustard-Quail, but usually more boldly coloured.

166. **The Whitebreasted Waterhen**—*Amaurornis phoenicurus* (Pennant)
HINDI NAMES: *Dāhūk, Jal mūrghi*

Size: Partridge ±. **Field Characters:** A familiar slaty grey stub-tailed, long-legged marsh bird with prominent white face and breast, and bright rusty red under the tail. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, near reeds and thickets on marshy ground. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union up to the base of the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma; Andamans; Nicobars. Three races. **Habits:** Affects moist ground overgrown with tangles of bushes, *Pandanus* brakes, etc., on the margins of jheels and ponds. Wanders considerably afield in the monsoon when low-lying tracts become water-logged. The stumpy tail, carried erect as the bird stalks or skulks along, is constantly jerked up flashing the chestnut colour underneath into prominence. Ordinarily shy and silent, but exceedingly noisy during the rainy season when it breeds. Clambers up for calling into the top of a bush whence it can command a good view of its surroundings, without exposing itself. **Call:** Beginning with loud, hoarse grunts, croaks and chuckles, settles down to a monotonous, metallic *krr-kwāk-kwāk, krr-kwāk-kwāk*, etc. or just *kook-kook-kook*, rather like the Crimson-breasted Barbet's but higher in key and faster in tempo. Heard chiefly on cloudy overcast days and often all through the night. **Food:** Insects, worms, molluscs, grain and shoots of paddy and marsh plants. **Nesting:** *Season*—June to October (SW. monsoon). *Nest*—a shallow cup of twigs, creeper stems and flags of bulrushes, up in a bush near water. *Eggs*—6 or 7, cream or pinkish white, streaked and blotched with reddish brown.

---

165. Yellowlegged Button Quail
167. Indian Moorhen
166. Whitebreasted Waterhen
168. Purple Moorhen

167. The Indian Moorhen—*Gallinula chloropus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Jal mūrghi, Bōdăr*

Size: Partridge ±. **Field Characters:** On land a typical waterhen, on water like a small duck. A slaty grey and brown marsh bird with white edges to the closed wings, and conspicuous white under tail-coverts. Forehead (frontal shield) and base of greenish bill bright red. Longish green legs and large ungainly feet. Pairs, or gregariously, amongst partially submerged rushes, swimming or skulking about. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union up to 6000 ft. elevation and higher; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Only the one race *indica* concerns us. **Habits:** Typical of the rails. Very like the Whitebreasted Waterhen except that it swims a great deal more. On water its progress is attended by the same characteristic jerky bobbing of head and flicking up of tail when the white under tail-coverts flash prominently. Flight laboured —usually low over the water with rapid wing beats, neck stretched in front and legs trailing behind. **Call:** A sharp loud and abrupt *kirrik-crek-rek-rek* uttered from within a reed-bed, principally in the mornings and evenings. **Food:** As of 166. **Nesting:** *Season*—June to September (SW. monsoon). *Nest*—bulky, of sedges and weeds on ground amongst aquatic herbage, or up in a low shrub near water. *Eggs*—5 to 12, pale yellowish to warm buff stone colour, blotched with dark reddish brown.

168. The Purple Moorhen—*Porphyrio porphyrio* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Kaim, Kharim, Kalim, Kărmā*

Size: Village hen. **Field Characters:** A handsome but clumsy purplish blue rail with long red legs and toes. The bald red forehead (frontal shield) continued back from the short heavy red bill, and the white patch under the stumpy tail (conspicuous when flicked up at each step) are leading clues. Sexes alike. Pairs, or parties, in swampy reed-beds. **Distribution:** Throughout the plains of the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Burma; Ceylon. Two races—*seistanicus* and *poliocephalus*. **Habits:** Typical rail. Affects reedy swamps, and margins of jheels overgrown with rushes. Stalks or skulks through the vegetation with the same jerky bobbing of head and flicking of tail as the waterhen, and the flight and general behaviour of the two are also similar. Occasionally clambers awkwardly up the reed stems. **Food:** Shoots and vegetable matter; also insects and molluscs. Locally destructive to young paddy crops. **Calls:** A variety of loud hooting, cackling and hoarse notes. Particularly noisy during breeding season. Male has ludicrous courtship display, holding water weeds in his bill and bowing to female with loud chuckles. **Nesting:** *Season*—June to September (SW. monsoon). *Nest*—a large pad of interwoven reed flags etc., on a mass of floating debris or amongst matted reeds slightly above water level. *Eggs*—3 to 7, pale yellowish stone to reddish buff, blotched and spotted with reddish brown.

169. **The Coot**—*Fulica atra* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Aari, Thekari, Khurkul, Kēsrār*

Size: Village hen or 3/4 grown duckling. **Field Characters:** A slaty black, dumpy, practically tailless waterbird, very duck-like when swimming in the distance. The ivory white pointed (not flat) bill and frontal shield (on forehead) are diagnostic. The peculiar lobed or scalloped toes are also characteristic. Sexes alike. Gregariously, on tanks and jheels. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union up to 8000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Burma; northern Ceylon. Resident and also winter visitor. **Habits:** As a resident found sparingly on rush-bordered irrigation tanks etc. In winter numbers vastly augmented by immigrants from central and western Asia and then abundant on most large jheels, especially in northern India. Skitters along the water to take off, half running half flying; rises with much labour and pattering, but flies strongly when properly launched. The rapid almost hovering wing beats, the blunt barrel-shaped body and the legs trailing behind rail-like, distinguish it from a duck in flight. **Food:** Grass and paddy shoots, aquatic weeds and insects, molluscs, etc. **Call:** A clear and loud trumpet-like cry, often heard at night. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally July/August. *Nest*—a large compact mass of rushes among matted reeds slightly above water level. *Eggs*—6 to 10 buffy stone-colour, stippled and spotted with reddish brown or purplish black.

170. **The Bronzewinged Jaçana**—*Metopidius indicus* (Latham)

HINDI NAMES:

Size: Partridge±. **Field Characters:** A leggy swamp bird somewhat like a moorhen, with glossy black head, neck and breast, metallic greenish bronze back and wings, and chestnut-red stub tail. A broad white stripe behind eye to nape. Enormously elongated spider-like toes. Immature birds chiefly whitish, rufous and brown. Sexes alike. Singly, or gregariously, on tanks with floating vegetation. **Distribution:** The entire Indian Union (excepting W. Rajasthan); East Pakistan; Burma. Not Ceylon. **Habits:** Affects jheels and tanks abounding in floating vegetation such as waterlily and singāra (*Trapa*). The elongated, widely spreading toes help to distribute the bird's weight and enable it to trip along with ease over the floating tangles of leaves and stems. Becomes tame and fearless on village tanks if unmolested. A typical rail in flight and general behaviour. Swims well with the carriage of a moorhen, and also dives on occasion. **Food:** Seeds, roots, etc. of aquatic plants; insects and molluscs. **Call:** A short harsh grunt; also a wheezy piping *seek-seek-seek* etc. Becomes noisy during the breeding season. **Nesting:** *Season*—June to September (SW. monsoon). *Nest*—a skimpy pad of twisted weed-stems etc., on floating leaves often partially submerged, or amongst marginal rushes. *Eggs*—4, glossy, handsome, bronze-brown with an irregular network of blackish scrawls. Female polyandrous, like Painted Snipe.

171. **The Pheasant-tailed Jaçana**—*Hydrophasianus chirurgus* (Scopoli)
HINDI NAMES: *Piho, Pihuya*

Size: Partridge ±. **Field Characters:** In breeding dress (illustrated), identified in flight by the large amount of white and chocolate-brown in plumage, and the pointed downcurved tail. Non-breeding birds chiefly pale brown and white, with a black 'necklace' on upper breast, and minus the sickle-shaped 'pheasant' tail. Spidery elongated toes as in 170. Sexes alike. Singly, or gregariously, on vegetation-covered jheels etc. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union, normally up to 5000 ft. in Kashmir; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Not appreciably different from those of the Bronzewinged species. In 'off season' collects in flocks of 50 to a hundred. At rest the non-breeding plumage is very obliterative in the environment of dry floating water-lily stems and leaves. As the birds rise in alarm and fly away, the white wings flash into prominence in the same way as the Pond Heron's. **Call:** A peculiar nasal mewing *tewn, tewn*, etc. **Food:** Same as of 170—vegetable matter, aquatic insects, and molluscs. This species possesses a pointed spur at the bend of the wing whose function is uncertain. **Nesting:** *Season*—June to September (SW. monsoon). *Nest*—same as in 170; sometimes lays directly on floating singāra leaves partially submerged in water. *Eggs*—4, peg-top shaped, glossy greenish bronze or rufous-brown, unmarked. Female polyandrous, like Painted Snipe.

172. **The Painted Snipe**—*Rostratula benghalensis* (Linnaeus)
HINDI NAMES: *Rājchaha, Ohādi*

Size: Quail+. **Field Characters:** A typical rail with long, straight and slender snipe-like bill, slightly decurved at tip. Upper plumage chiefly metallic olive-green with buff and blackish streaks and markings; lower plumage chiefly brown and white. Whitish 'spectacles' with a white patch behind eye and white bands over shoulders to sides of breast (like straps of a rucksac), distinctive. Male less showy than female, lacking the chestnut and black on neck and breast. Singly, or in wisps, in reedy swamps. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union up to 5000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Affects reed-covered swamps, margins of jheels and tanks, and inundated paddy fields. Largely crepuscular. Often flushed when snipe shooting, but it is a feeble and clumsy flier, indifferent as a table bird and hardly worth powder and shot. A typical rail also in its other habits and behaviour. The female, as in the bustard-quails, is polyandrous and the dominant partner in the courtship ceremonials. She also fights rival hens for the possession of an eligible cock. **Call:** A deep, hollow *oook* likened to the sound produced by blowing softly into a bottle. **Food:** Paddy grains, vegetable matter, insects, worms and molluscs. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically all year. *Nest*—a pad of rush stems on marshy ground or on *bands* separating irrigated rice fields. *Eggs*—3 or 4, yellowish stone colour, blotched and streaked with brown.

---

169. Coot — 170. Bronzewinged Jaçana
171. Pheasant-tailed Jaçana — 172. Painted Snipe

Plate 43

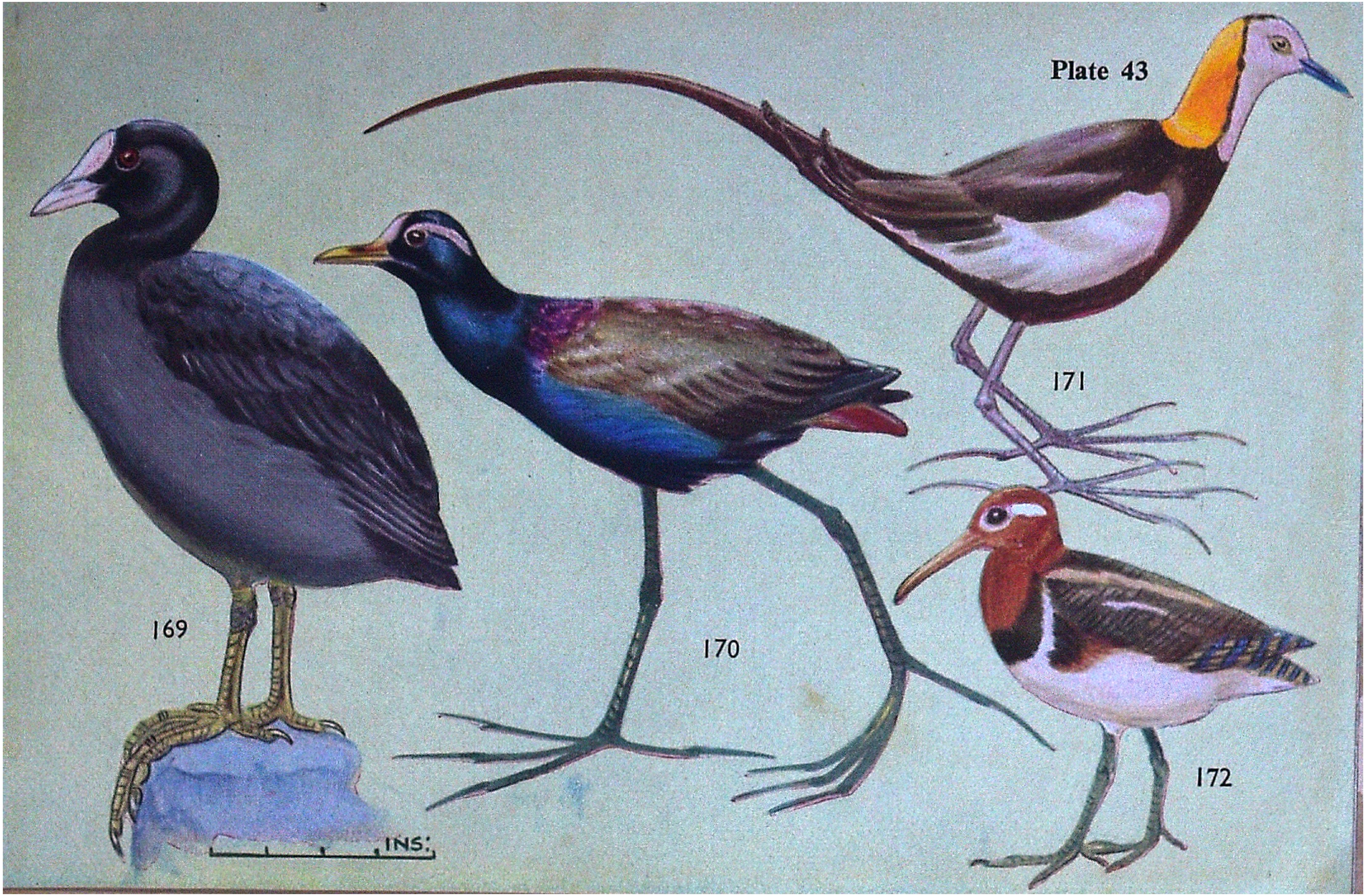


Plate 44
174
175
173
176
INS:
INS:

173. **The Sarus Crane**—*Grus antigone* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Sāras*

Size: Vulture+; standing 4 to 5 ft. **Field Characters:** A large, tall grey bird with long bare red legs, and naked red head and upper neck. Sexes alike. Pairs, about cultivation and marshland. **Distribution:** Northern and central India; both Pakistans; Assam; Burma. Two races, the Burmese *sharpii* being darker than Indian *antigone*. **Habits:** Essentially a dweller of open, well-watered plains. Normally seen in pairs, occasionally accompanied by one or two young. Said to pair for life, and conjugal devotion has won for the species popular reverence and protection resulting in tameness and lack of fear of man. Flight attained by slow rhythmical wing strokes, neck outstretched in front, legs trailing behind; swifter than it appears and seldom high up in the air. **Call:** A loud, sonorous, far-reaching trumpeting, uttered from ground as well as on wing. During breeding season pairs indulge in ludicrous and spectacular dancing displays, bowing mutually, prancing with outspread wings and leaping round each other. **Food:** Grain, shoots and other vegetable matter, insects, reptiles, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—July to December. *Nest*—a huge mass of reed- and rush stems and straw, in the midst of a flooded paddy field or a marsh. *Eggs* —2, pale greenish or pinkish white, sometimes spotted and blotched with brown or purple. Both birds are vigilant in guarding the nest, boldly attacking dogs and cattle encroaching in its neighbourhood.

174. **The Demoiselle Crane**—*Anthropoïdes virgo* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Karkara, Koonj*

Size: Duck+; *ca.* 3 ft. high. **Field Characters:** A dainty little grey crane with black head and neck. Feathers of lower neck long and lanceolate, and falling over breast. Conspicuous white ear-tufts behind eyes. Sexes alike. Large flocks in young gram and wheat fields, and on tank margins. **Distribution:** Winter visitor to the Indian Union south to Mysore; West Pakistan; Burma.

The COMMON CRANE (*Grus grus lilfordi*) also visits us in enormous numbers, often associating with the Demoiselle. It is larger, with a naked black crown, distinctive red patch across nape, and no white tufts behind eyes.

Habits: One of our most prominent and well-known winter immigrants. Affects open cultivated country, feeding largely on tender shoots of young gram and wheat. Flocks rest on sandbanks in rivers or margins of jheels during the mid-day heat, or soar in circles at great heights. A fine sporting bird, exceedingly wary and difficult to circumvent, and eagerly sought by sportsmen. **Call:** A loud, musical, high-pitched trumpet of far-reaching quality. The din of a great concourse of *koonj* taking off the ground, with their *kurr, kurr* calls uttered in varying keys, has been aptly likened to the distant roaring of the sea. **Food:** Besides shoots and grain, insects and small reptiles. Cranes fly in broad V formation, neck and legs fully extended. **Nesting:** In S. Europe, N. Africa and N. & C. Asia east to Mongolia. *Nest*—similar to the Sarus's. *Eggs*—2, yellowish grey, blotched with reddish brown and grey.

---

173. Sarus Crane
174. Demoiselle Crane & head of Common Crane
175. Great Indian Bustard
176. Lesser Florican

175. **The Great Indian Bustard**—*Choriotis nigriceps* (Vigors)
HINDI NAMES: *Tūqdār, Hūkna*

Size: Vulture+; standing *ca.* 3 ft. to top of head; weighing up to 40 lb. **Field Characters:** A heavy ground bird reminiscent of a young ostrich. Deep buff above finely vermiculated with black; white below with broad black gorget on lower breast. Conspicuous black-crested crown. In flight the white outstretched neck and underparts, black crown and gorget, and a large whitish patch near tip of wings prominent. Sexes alike; female smaller. Pairs, or parties, on open plains and about cultivation. **Distribution:** Locally throughout the Indian Union (excepting Bengal and Assam) south to Mysore; West Pakistan. Resident and local migrant. **Habits:** Affects open sparse grass and scrub plains country interspersed with cultivation. Usually 3 or 4 loosely together, but scattered droves of 25 to 30 recorded. Is a good runner and heavy in take-off, but once launched flies strongly with steady rhythmical flapping of the broad wings. Persecution by shikaris. and narrowing of its habitat due to spread of cultivation has reduced the species to near extinction. It is now totally protected by law. **Food:** Grain and shoots of various crops, locusts, beetles, centipedes, lizards, etc. **Call:** A bark or bellow—something like *hook*. Cock polygamous. When in puffed-out strutting display with drooping wings before his hens, utters a deep, far-reaching moaning call. **Nesting:** *Season*—undefined, chiefly March to September. *Eggs*—a singleton, rarely two, drab or pale olive-brown, faintly blotched with deep brown. Laid in a shallow depression at base of a bush. Only the female incubates.

176. **The Lesser Florican**—*Sypheotides indica* (J. F. Miller)
HINDI NAMES: *Likh, Khar mōr*

Size: Village hen; longer neck and legs. **Field Characters:** Hen sandy buff, mottled and streaked with blackish. Cock in non-breeding plumage like hen and minus the upwardly curled head plumes. He retains a good deal of the white in the wings. Singly, or widely separated pairs in tall grassland. **Distribution:** The greater part of the Indian plains, excluding Assam. West Pakistan (part). Resident and locally migratory, chiefly during the rains. **Habits:** Affects tall grass country and standing fields of cotton, millets, etc. Not gregarious. Flight like bustard's but the more rapid wing strokes produce resemblance to a lapwing in silhouette. **Food:** Green shoots, grain, seeds, beetles, etc. Is good eating and much persecuted by shikaris during, breeding season, when displaying cock particularly vulnerable. The cock's nuptial display consists of constantly jumping or springing up above cover of long grass or crops. This believed to advertise his presence to hens and to warn off rival cocks. A short guttural croak accompanies each jump, and the performer floats down perpendicularly with tail spread out, vaguely reminiscent of the male Iora's aerial display. **Nesting:** *Season*—July to October (SW. monsoon). *Eggs*—3 or 4, some shade of olive-brown, mottled and streaked with brown. Laid on bare ground in a grass field or crops. The female alone incubates and tends the young.

177. The Stone Curlew—*Burhinus oedicnemus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Karwānak, Barsiri*

Size: Partridge+; more leggy. **Field Characters:** A brown-streaked plover-like ground bird with thick head, long bare yellow 'thick-kneed' legs, and large yellow 'goggle' eyes. In flight two narrow white bars on the dark wings conspicuous. Sexes alike. Pairs, or parties, in open stony country. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union up to about 3000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. The race *indicus* concerns us mainly. **Habits:** Affects dry plains country with scanty scrub, ploughed and fallow land, shingly stream beds and ravines, light deciduous jungle and mango topes, etc., near villages. Largely crepuscular and nocturnal, and sluggish during daytime. When suspicious or alarmed, squats with body pressed to ground and neck extended when its coloration affords perfect camouflage. **Food:** Insects, worms, small reptiles, etc., to which a quantity of grit is added. **Call:** A series of sharp, clear whistling 'screams' *pick, pick, pick, pick. . . . pick-wick, pick-wick, pick-wick*, etc. (accent on second syllable). Mostly heard at dusk and during moonlit nights. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to August. *Eggs*—2, pale buff to olive-green, boldly blotched with brownish or purplish; remarkably obliterative. Laid on ground in scrape in dry river bed, open country or mango grove. Both sexes share parental duties.

178. The Indian Courser—*Cursorius coromandelicus* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Nukri*

Size: Partridge±. **Field Characters:** A sandy brown lapwing-like bird with chestnut and black underparts. Rich rufous crown; a black and a white stripe through and above eyes; long bare china white legs. Sexes alike. A good example of obliterative coloration. Scattered pairs, or parties, on fallow land and semi-desert. **Distribution:** The drier portions of the Indian Union (excepting Assam); W. Pakistan; northern Ceylon. Resident and locally migratory.

Largely replaced in W. Pakistan by the Palaearctic cream coloured species, *C. cursor*, without chestnut and black underparts.

Habits: Bare stony plains, waste and fallow land adjoining cultivation, and ploughed fields is the Courser's typical habitat. Runs about swiftly, zig-zagging and dipping forward obliquely now and again in the characteristic plover manner to pick up some insect. On alarm or suspicion spurts forward a few yards with rapid mincing steps, halts abruptly and stretches itself erect to survey the intruder, makes another spurt, and so on. When pressed, rises with a peculiar note, flying fairly low over the ground and commencing to run immediately upon touching down a hundred yards or so farther. **Food:** Beetles and their larvae, crickets, grasshoppers and other insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly March to August. *Eggs*—2 or 3, stone-coloured, thickly spotted and blotched with black. Laid in shallow scrape or on bare ground in open, arid country, where they are perfectly camouflaged.

(See also JERDON'S COURSER, p. 128.)

179. The Brownheaded Gull—*Larus brunnicephalus* Jerdon

HINDI NAME: *Dhomra*

Size: Jungle Crow+. **Field Characters:** A typical gull, grey above white below with coffee-brown head in summer. In winter, while birds mostly with us, head greyish white. Distinguishable from the equally comon somewhat smaller BLACKHEADED GULL (*L. ridibundus*) by the prominent white patch or 'mirror' near tip of the all-black first primary (see pl. 78). In *ridibundus* first primary all white, with black edges and tip. First year birds (both species) have a black subterminal bar to white tail. Gregariously, on the seacoast; sparingly on large rivers and jheels. **Distribution:** The western and eastern seaboards of India, and to a lesser extent also on inland waters; W. & E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Winter visitor. **Habits:** Arrives about September/October, departs end April. Frequents harbours and coastal fishing villages, circling in effortless gliding flight round ships lying at anchor or escorting outgoing and incoming vessels and fishing boats for scraps or garbage cast overboard. These are either scooped off the surface in flight, or by the bird alighting on the water beside them and gobbling them up. In seaports it has to compete for the food with other gull species and with Pariah and Brahminy Kites. In inland localities it also eats insects, grubs, slugs and shoots of various crops. **Call:** A variety of loud, raucous notes, one commonly heard being a querulous scream *keeah* rather like the raven's. **Nesting:** Breeds in colonies in Ladak and Tibet, in bogs around Rhamtso, Manasarovar, Rakhas Tal and other lakes, June/July.

180. The River Tern—*Sterna aurantia* J. E. Gray

HINDI NAMES: *Tehari, Koorri*

Size: Pigeon ±; much slimmer. **Field Characters:** A slender, graceful, grey and white tern with long, deeply forked 'swallow' tail; deep yellow bill and short red legs. In summer entire forehead, crown and nape glossy jet black; in winter greyish white flecked and streaked with black, especially on nape. Sexes alike. Gregariously, on rivers and jheels, flying up and down. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Burma. Not Ceylon.

Another common tern of inland waters is the BLACKBELLIED (*Sterna acuticauda*) while the GULLBILLED (*Gelochelidon nilotica*) occurs on the seacoast as well. The latter is distinguished from all our other terns by its *black* bill and legs.

Habits: Flies over the water a few feet above with deliberate beats of the long, slender, pointed wings intently scanning the surface for fish venturing within striking depth. From time to time it plunges in with closed wings, often becoming completely submerged but soon reappearing with the quarry held across the bill. As it resumes its flight, the victim is jerked up in the air and swallowed head foremost. In addition to fish, crustaceans, tadpoles and water insects are also eaten. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly March to May. *Eggs*—3, greenish grey to buffy stone blotched and streaked with brown and inky purple. Laid on bare ground on sandbanks of large rivers in colonies.

---

177. Stone Curlew
178. Indian Courser
179. Brownheaded Gull, and wing of Blackheaded Gull
180. River Tern

Plate 45

Plate 46

181. **The Indian Whiskered Tern**—*Chlidonias hybrida* (**Pallas**)

HINDI NAMES: *Tehari, Koorri* (all terns)

Size: Pigeon ±; considerably slimmer. **Field Characters:** In winter plumage rather like the river tern, grey above white below. Distinguishable by its much shorter and only slightly forked (almost square cut) tail, a characteristic of this group known as 'marsh terns'; also by *red* instead of yellow bill. At rest, tips of closed wings project beyond tail. In summer dress, black cap and black belly conspicuous. Sexes alike. Numbers at jheels, inundated paddy fields, etc. **Distribution:** Our race *indica* is found throughout the Indian Union; West Pakistan; Ceylon. Only as a winter visitor south of central India and in Ceylon. **Habits:** Affects jheels and marshes inland, and tidal creeks and mud flats on the seaboard. Flies gracefully back and forth over a marsh, bill and eye directed intently below for signs of life. Plunges into water after fish or stoops on insects or crabs on the ground and bears them away in its stride. Although possessing webbed feet, terns hardly ever alight on the water. When not hunting they rest on a rock or mudbank on their ridiculously short legs. **Food:** Tiny fishes, tadpoles, crabs, grasshoppers and other insects. **Nesting:** *Season*—in N. India and Kashmir, June to September. *Nest*—a rough circular pad of reeds and rushes on tangles of floating singāra and such-like aquatic vegetation in jheels and swamps, usually in colonies. *Eggs*—2 or 3, greenish, brownish, or bluish, spotted and streaked with dark or purplish brown. Both sexes share the domestic duties.

182. **The Little Ringed Plover**—*Charadrius dubius* Scopoli

HINDI NAMES: *Zirrea, Mērwā*

Size: Quail—. **Field Characters:** A typical little plover with thick head, bare yellow legs, and short pigeon-like bill. Sandy brown above, white below. White forehead; black forecrown, ear coverts and round the eyes. A complete black band round neck separates the white hindneck collar from back. Absence of white wing-bar distinguishes it in flight from the very similar KENTISH PLOVER (*C. alexandrinus*). Sexes alike. Pairs or small scattered flocks by rivers, tanks, etc. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union up to about 4000 ft. in the Himalayas; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Smaller race *jerdoni* resident; larger *curonicus* winter visitor. **Habits:** Essentially a bird of mudflats, shingle banks and sandspits by rivers, estuaries and tanks. Scattered parties run about in short spurts with a swift mincing gait, stopping abruptly now and again to pick up some tit-bit in the characteristic plover manner. Coloration remarkably obliterative; birds often completely invisible till betrayed by movement. Though scattered when feeding, the party flies off together on alarm uttering a short plaintive whistling *phiu*, twisting and wheeling in the air in unison. **Food:** Insects, sand-hoppers, tiny crabs, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to May. *Eggs*—4, buffish stone to greenish grey with hieroglyphic scrawls and spots of dark brown, and phantom purple markings. Of the typical 'peg-top' shape of all plovers' eggs, broad at one end abruptly pointed at the other. Laid on bare shingle on sandbanks where they harmonize perfectly with their surroundings.

---

181. Indian Whiskered Tern
182. Little Ringed Plover
183. Redwattled Lapwing
184. Yellow-wattled Lapwing

183. The Redwattled Lapwing—*Vanellus indicus* (Boddaert)

HINDI NAMES: *Titīri, Titūri*

Size: Partridge+; more leggy. **Field Characters:** A familiar plover, bronze-brown above, white below, with black breast, head and neck, and a crimson fleshy wattle in front of each eye. A broad white band from behind eyes running down sides of neck to meet the white underparts. Sexes alike. Producer of the well-known *Did-he-do-it*? calls. Scattered pairs at tanks, puddles, etc. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union up to about 6000 ft. in the Himalayas and peninsular hills; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. The Indian race *indicus* concerns us mostly. **Habits:** Affects open country, ploughed fields, grazing land, and margins and dry beds of tanks and puddles. Also met with in forest glades around rain-filled depressions. Runs about in short spurts and dips forward obliquely to pick up food in the typical plover manner. Is uncannily and ceaselessly vigilant, day or night, and foremost to detect intrusion and raise the alarm. **Call:** A loud, penetrating, *Did-he-do-it*? or *Pity-to-do-it*? repeated placidly or frantically as the occasion demands. **Food:** Insects, grubs, molluscs, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly March to August. *Eggs*—4, stone colour or greyish brown, blotched with blackish; peg-top shaped. Laid on bare ground in open waste land, occasionally with the depression ringed around with a few pebbles. They match the soil to perfection and are difficult to find.

(See also SPURWINGED PLOVER, GREY PLOVER, GOLDEN PLOVER, pp. 122, 123.)

184. The Yellow-wattled Lapwing—*Vanellus malabaricus* (Boddaert)

HINDI NAMES: *Zirdi, Chāfăn*

Size: Partridge±; more leggy. **Field Characters:** A sandy brown plover with white belly, black cap and bright yellow fleshy lappets above and in front of the eyes. In flight, a white wing-bar conspicuous on the black wings. Sexes alike. Pairs, or small parties, on dry waste land. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union excepting Assam; W. Pakistan (part); E. Pakistan; Ceylon. Not Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Inhabits dry open country and fallow land, and is less dependent upon the neighbourhood of water than 183. Also less noisy and demonstrative, but otherwise similar to it in general habits and food. **Call:** A sharp, plaintive, bisyllabic *ti-ee* uttered every couple of seconds, punctuated from time to time by a high-pitched, quick-repeated *twit-twit-twit-twit*. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly April to July. *Eggs*—4; typical plovers' in shape, buff to olive stone-colour, irregularly blotched with dark brown and purplish grey. Laid on bare soil in dry waste land, with the scrape sometimes encircled by pebbles. Both eggs and newly-hatched downy chicks are remarkably obliterative in their natural environment. As in 183, the parents demonstrate noisily when the nest or young are in danger, circling overhead frantically and diving at the intruder.

185. The Blackwinged Stilt—*Himantopus himantopus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Găz-pāun, Tinghūr, Sărgaīn* (*Sărgyne*)

Size: Partridge ±; with bare slender legs about 10 inches long. **Field Characters:** A lanky black, greyish brown and white wading bird with a straight slender black bill and enormously long, thin reddish legs. The sexes differ in details of coloration, as also the summer and winter plumages. Pairs or flocks at jheels etc. **Distribution:** The Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory; also winter visitor. **Habits:** Affects marshes, jheels, village tanks, salt pans and tidal mudflats. Its stilt legs enable it to wade into comparatively deep water where it probes into the squelchy bottom mud for worms, molluscs, aquatic insects, etc. head and neck submerged at a steep angle and hind part of body sticking out, rather like a duck 'up ending'. Also swims well. Flight weak and flapping with neck extended and long red legs trailing beyond the tail. **Call:** A squeaky, piping *chek-chek-chek-chek*, somewhat like a moorhen's, uttered when alarmed and flying off. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally April to August. *Nest*—a depression in the ground on the margin of a jheel, or a raised platform of pebbles in shallow water, lined with vegetable scum or flags of reeds. Often breeds in large colonies. *Eggs*—3 or 4, light drab in colour, densely blotched with black; closely resembling eggs of 183.

186 The Avocet—*Recurvirostra avosetta* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Kusya chaha*

Size: Partridge+; more leggy. **Field Characters:** An elegant black-and-white marsh bird with long bare bluish legs. Its chief diagnostic feature is the slender black upcurved bill. Sexes alike. Pairs or parties, at marshes and on tidal mudflats, etc. **Distribution:** The entire Indian Union, rare in Assam, sparse in the south; W. Pakistan; Ceylon. Not E. Pakistan. Rare in Burma. Chiefly winter visitor, but partly also resident. **Habits:** Runs about actively on squelchy ground and wades into shallow water for food. The partially webbed toes enable it also to swim with ease. Occasionally in large flocks. In feeding the curiously upturned bill is wielded rather like a hockey stick, the curved part skimming the semi-liquid mud with a back and fore rotatory or churning motion, washing out the food particles: small crustacea, worms, aquatic insects, etc. **Call:** A clear, loud, high-pitched *kleet* repeated quickly, usually on the wing. **Nesting:** *Season*—at the only known breeding place within Indian limits, the Great Rann of Kutch—April. *Eggs*—4, closely resembling those of both the Stilt and the Redwattled Lapwing in shape, colour and markings. Laid on bare sunbaked ground, on the surface or in a shallow depression. Colony of many nests a few yards from one another.

(See also OYSTERCATCHER, p. 123.)

187. The Curlew—*Numenius arquata* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Gūinyār, Bada gulinda*

Size: Village hen. **Field Characters:** A darkish sandy brown wading bird, streaked with black and fulvous to produce the well-known 'game-bird pattern'. Lower back and rump white, conspicuous in flight. Its most characteristic feature is the downcurved slender bill five or six inches long. Sexes alike. Singly or small parties, on jheels, rivers and the seashore.

The WHIMBREL (*Numenius phaeopus*), a smaller edition of the Curlew is also found in similar habitats during winter. A whitish stripe along the centre of its dark crown ('centre parting') and whitish eyebrows are diagnostic. **Call:** A musical *tetti-tetti-tetti-tet*. Usually keeps in larger flocks.

Distribution: Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Winter visitor; chiefly the race *orientalis* with finely streaked underparts. **Habits:** Runs or stalks along the water's edge or on the seashore at low tide, probing into soft ooze for food: molluscs, crustaceans, insect larvae, etc. Also eats berries of marsh plants, grass shoots, seaweed and other vegetable matter. **Call:** A shrill and wild, plaintive scream *coor-lee* or *cur-lew* uttered chiefly on the wing. Usually exceedingly wary and difficult to circumvent. A good sporting bird and esteemed for the table. **Nesting:** *Season*—in N. Europe east to Siberia, April to June.

(See also BLACKTAILED GODWIT, p. 121.)

188. The Wood, or Spotted, Sandpiper—*Tringa glareola* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Chupka, Chobaha, Titwāri*

Size: Quail ±. **Field Characters:** A snipe-like wader, sepia brown above, indistinctly spotted with white. Lower back and rump white. Breast pale brownish. Whitish stripe above eye from bill to nape. Summer (breeding) plumage brighter, with spots more defined. In flight, the white rump and barred brown-and-white tail diagnostic. No wing-bar. Sexes alike. Singly or small flocks, at jheels and marshes.

The GREEN SANDPIPER (*Tringa ochropus*), another common species in winter, is somewhat larger than above with dark bronze-green gloss on upperparts. In flight white rump and unbarred white tail conspicuous. The low whistling *titui* uttered as it flushes is also diagnostic. Usually seen singly.

Distribution: Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Winter visitor. **Habits:** One of the commonest and also most gregarious of the group of little wading birds found near inland waters and at marshes, flooded paddy fields and tidal mudflats, popularly and collectively known as 'snippets'. They run along on the squelchy mud picking up tit-bits, or probe with their bills for food; insects, larvae, worms and molluscs, wagging the tail end of the body ridiculously up and down. The flushing notes of the different species are useful pointers to their identity. The Spotted Sandpiper utters a shrill *chiff-chiff-chiff* as it makes off. **Nesting:** *Season*—in Europe and N. Asia, May/June. *Nest*—a scantily lined depression on a dry patch in marshy grass-covered localities.

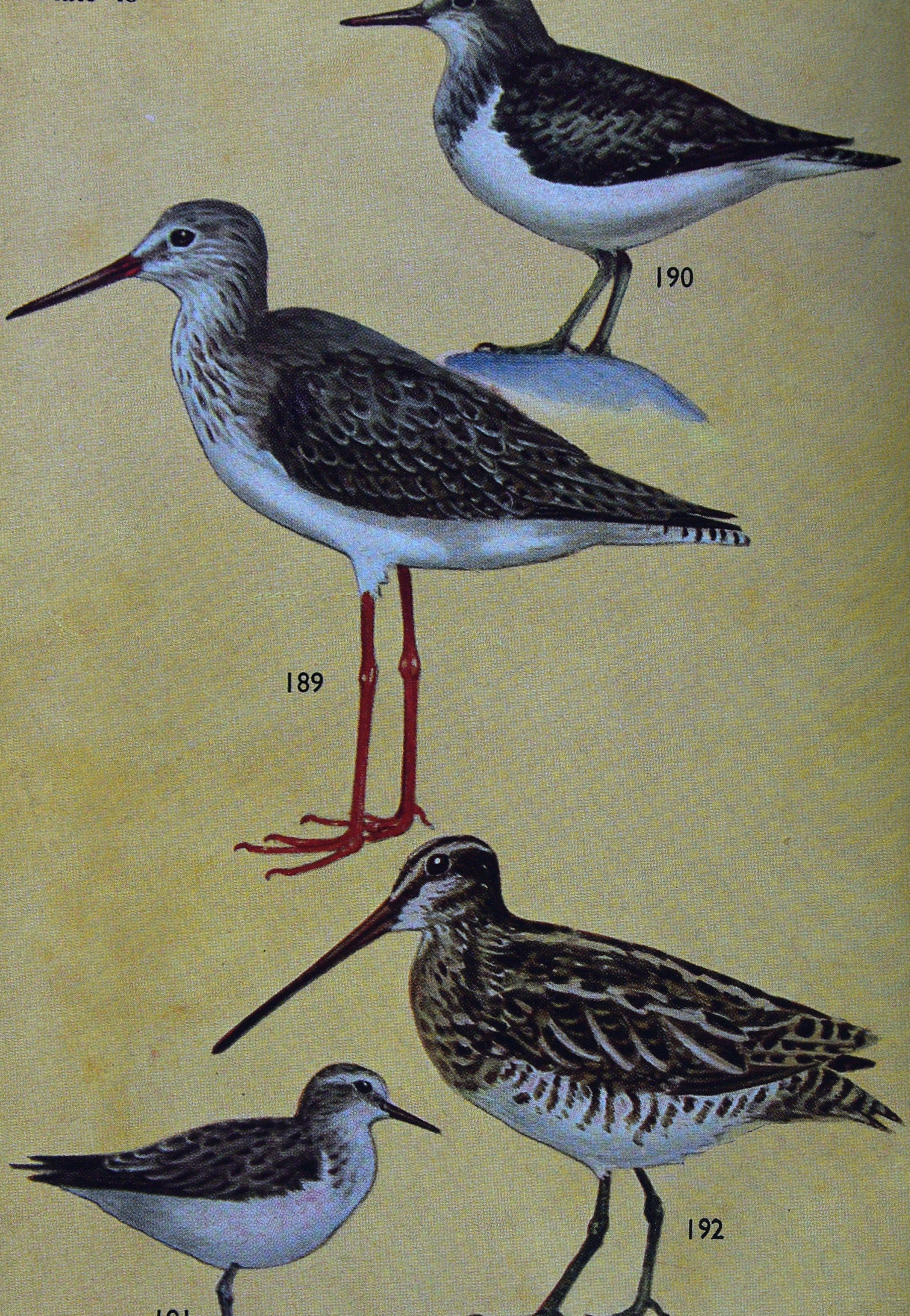
---

185. Blackwinged Stilt
187. Curlew

186. Avocet
188. Spotted Sandpiper

Plate 47

Plate 48



189. **The Redshank**—*Tringa totanus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Chhota batān, Sūrma*

Size: Partridge—. **Field Characters:** A large sandpiper, greyish brown above, white below finely streaked with brown on breast. In flight, white lower back and rump prominent; also the broad white semi-circular band along the trailing edge (hind border) of wing, and the long slender *red* legs projecting behind. Tail white, barred with brown. In summer (breeding plumage) upperparts somewhat streaked and spotted with black and fulvous, and breast more heavily streaked with brown. Sexes alike. Singly, or small flocks, at jheels, estuaries, etc.

Another large sandpiper seen singly in winter is the GREENSHANK (*Tringa nebularia*). Slightly larger than the Redshank, dark greyish brown above, white below. White forehead, lower back, rump and faintly barred tail. No wing-bar, olive-green legs, and slightly upcurved bill distinguish it.

Distribution: The entire Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Winter visitor. Two races. **Habits:** Typical sandpiper. Often seen in mixed flocks with other species. The flushing notes of this species and the Greenshank are rather similar, a shrill piping *tiwee-tiwee-tiwee* or *tiu-tiu-tiu*. **Nesting:** *Season*—within Indian limits (Kashmir, Ladakh, etc.) May to July. *Eggs*—4, yellowish to greenish stone-colour, handsomely blotched with reddish brown or purplish black with underlying lavender or reddish grey spots. Laid in a depression within a grass clump near a bog.

(See also RUFF AND REEVE, p. 121.)

190. **The Common Sandpiper**—*Tringa hypoleucos* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME:

Size: Quail±. **Field Characters:** Greyish olive-brown above, white below with pale dusky breast and a few dark streaks on foreneck. In flight the *brown* rump and tail (excepting only the white outer feathers) distinguish it from the Spotted Sandpiper (188). Also a prominent wing-bar usually present. Sexes alike. Singly, at ponds, tanks, tidal creeks and on rocky seashore. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Winter visitor. **Habits:** One of our earliest immigrants (August) and also one of the last to leave (May). A few non-breeding individuals remain in their winter quarters all the year. Never collects in flocks, but a few scattered examples sometimes seen together as when driven up the seashore rocks by the rising tide. Flies with characteristic stiff rapidly vibrating wing strokes close over the water, uttering a shrill piping *tee-tee-tee*. Besides this flushing note has a pretty, long-drawn trill *wheeit, wheeit* repeated several times when the bird is perfectly undisturbed. **Food:** As of other sandpipers, insects, worms, molluscs, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—in Indian limits (Kashmir, Garhwal, Kumaon, etc.) May/June. *Nest*—a slight depression sparsely lined with leaves and rubbish, on a shingle bank or islet amid stream. *Eggs*—4, yellowish buff or stone-colour, blotched and speckled with reddish brown, with phantom marks of lavender or pinkish grey.

---

189. Redshank
190. Common Sandpiper
191. Little Stint
192. Fantail Snipe

191. **The Little Stint**—*Calidris minutus* (Leisler)

HINDI NAMES: *Chhōta pān-loha, Rūnni*

Size: Quail—. **Field Characters:** A diminutive wader, mottled greyish brown or dusky above white below, with *blackish* legs and bill. Rump and middle tail feathers dark brown, outer tail feathers smoky brown. In flight, a faint narrow whitish bar on the pointed wings noticeable. Summer plumage richer—more black and rufous. Sexes alike. Flocks on tidal mudflats, tanks margins, etc.

The similar TEMMINCK'S STINT (*C. temminckii*) frequently found associated with it, is slightly darker above and with outer tail feathers white instead of brownish. Legs *olive-green*.

Distribution: Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Winter visitor. **Habits:** Sociable and gregarious. Keeps in flocks, often mixed with other small waders. Affects marshes inland, and tidal mudflats on the seaboard. The flock spreads itself out to feed, running about actively on the mud, picking up tiny insects, crustaceans and molluscs. When disturbed, the birds fly off swiftly, all together in an orderly compact mass, their white undersides flashing in the sun from time to time as they turn and twist in unison. **Call:** A soft musical *wit-wit-wit* or a low *tr-rr* uttered on the wing. **Nesting:** *Season*—in NE. Europe and Siberia, June/July. *Nest*—a cup-shaped depression lined with willow leaves, on grassy marshland. *Eggs*—4, pyriform, greenish to buffish stone-colour, spotted and blotched with reddish brown.

192. **The Common, or Fantail, Snipe**—*Capella gallinago* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Chahā*

Size: Quail+. **Field Characters:** An obliteratively coloured marsh bird with straight slender bill about 2½ inches long. Dark brown above, streaked with black, rufous and buff; whitish below. Sexes alike. Singly or in wisps, on marshes.

The PINTAIL SNIPE (*C. stenura*) often found alongside it, is difficult to distinguish in the field except with much practice. Its stiff narrow pin-like outer tail feathers help diagnosis in the hand.

Distribution: Practically the entire Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. The typical race concerns us mainly. Resident in Kashmir and the Himalayas; winter visitor elsewhere. **Habits:** Arrives in the plains about September; leaves by April. Frequents squelchy paddy stubbles, and grassy margins of jheels, tidal creeks, etc. Completely invisible when crouching on mud, even in the open. Flushes abruptly on close approach of observer with a characteristic harsh note—*pench* or *scape*—and flies off at great speed in a series of lightning zigzags. This is what supplies the element of 'sport' to snipe shooting and is usually responsible for disappointing bags. **Food:** Worms, insect larvae, etc. obtained by probing into soft mud with the long, slender bill. **Nesting:** *Season*—in Kashmir and the Himalayas, May/June. *Nest*—a shallow grass-lined depression in grassy marshland. *Eggs*—4, variable, yellowish stone-colour or olive-green, blotched or mottled with chocolate-brown or black.

193. **The Spottedbilled, or Grey, Pelican**—*Pelecanus philippensis* Gmelin. HINDI NAMES: *Hawāsil, Kūrēr*

Size: Vulture+. **Field Characters:** A large squat water bird, chiefly grey and greyish white, with a brown nuchal crest. Short stout legs, large webbed feet and enormous heavy flattened bill, underhung throughout its length by an elastic bag of dull purplish skin. Large blue-black spots along edge of upper mandible, blackish wing quills and greyish brown tail diagnostic. Sexes alike. Flocks, at jheels etc. **Distribution:** Well-watered tracts throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident but capricious; also locally migratory. **Habits:** Flocks float buoyantly or rest on mud banks preening themselves. They fish by cooperative effort, swimming in a semi-circle, driving the fish before them into the shallows with vigorous splashing of their great wings, and scooping them up in their pouch which acts like a landing net. Considering their size, the birds take off the water with little effort, and when once launched fly strongly with steady rhythmical wing beats, head drawn in between the shoulders. Frequently seen during mid-day soaring in circles at great heights in company with storks. **Nesting:** *Season*—November to April. *Nest*—a large stick platform in tall trees and palms, often far from water; several nests in the same tree, and the colony often covering large areas. *Eggs*—3, chalky white, becoming considerably dirty as incubation proceeds.

194. **The Little Cormorant**—*Phalacrocorax niger* (Vieillot) HINDI NAMES: *Pān-kowwa, Gānhil*

Size: Jungle Crow+. **Field Characters:** A glistening black duck-like water bird with a longish stiff tail, and slender, compressed bill sharply hooked at the tip. A small white patch on throat, and suggestion of a crest at back of head. Sexes alike. Singly, or gregariously, at tanks, jheels, etc.

The LARGE CORMORANT (*P. carbo*) and the INDIAN SHAG (*P. fuscicollis*) are often found associated with it. The former is the size of the domestic duck, black, but in the breeding season with some white in head and neck, and a large white patch on either flank conspicuous in flight. The Shag is intermediate in size and easily confused except in breeding dress when white feather tufts behind eyes and white speckles on head and neck distinguish it.

Distribution: Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Found on all inland waters; also brackish lagoons and tidal creeks. Lives exclusively on fish which it chases and captures under water, being an expert diver and submarine swimmer. Flocks occasionally hunt in concert like pelicans. When satiated, perches upright on a rock or stake near water, drying itself with outstretched wings. **Nesting:** *Season*—in N. India chiefly July to September; S. India November to February. *Nest*—a shallow twig platform, like a crow's, in trees usually in mixed colonies of egrets, storks, etc., both near and away from water. *Eggs*—4 or 5, pale bluish green, with a chalky surface.

195. The Darter, or Snake-bird—*Anhinga rufa* (Daudin)

HINDI NAMES: *Pān dūbbi, Bānbé*

Size: Kite±. **Field Characters:** A black cormorant-like water bird with silvery grey streaks on the back, and velvety brown head and neck. Chin and throat whitish; tail long, stiff, wedge-shaped. The slender, snake-like neck, narrow head and pointed dagger bill are diagnostic features. Sexes alike. Singly, or loose parties, on tanks and jheels. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Very like the cormorants' except that it is more individualistic, less gregarious and does not hunt in cooperative flocks. When swimming the body remains submerged; only the slender, snake-like neck shows above the surface, swaying and turning this way and that, aptly suggestive of the bird's name. Its staple food is fish. The Darter chases them below the surface with speed, wings held half open and head and neck swaying back and forth like a javelin-thrower poising his missile. A special contrivance in the neck bones enables the bird to shoot out its bill at the quarry as by a powerful spring. When suddenly come upon, resting in a tree overhanging water, the birds flop plumb down, 'dragging' through the intervening branches as if shot dead; they dive and scatter in all directions, surfacing again a safe distance away. **Nesting:** *Season*—N. India June-August; S. India November-February. *Nest*—a twig platform, similar to the cormorant's, built gregariously in trees amongst a mixed heronry, usually near water. *Eggs*—3 or 4, elongated, pale greenish blue.

196. The Spoonbill—*Platalea leucorodia* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Chamach bāza, Chamcha, Dābil*

Size: Domestic duck+. **Field Characters:** A long-necked, long-legged snow-white marsh bird with black legs and a distinctive, large, flat, black-and-yellow spoon-shaped bill. A pale yellowish brown patch on foreneck. A long, full nuchal crest in the breeding season. Sexes alike. Individually, or flocks, at jheels etc. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Only the one race *major* concerns us. **Habits:** Affects marshes and jheels, mudbanks in rivers, and also estuarine mudflats. Feeds actively in the mornings and evenings. A flock wades into shallow water, and with outstretched necks and obliquely held partly open bills the birds move forward sweeping in a half circle from side to side and raking up the bottom mud with the tip of the lower mandible. **Food:** Tadpoles, frogs, molluscs, insects and vegetable matter. Flight rather slow, with steady wing beats, neck and legs extended. Flocks fly in V-formation or in diagonal single lines. A low grunt and a clattering of the mandibles are the only sounds uttered. **Nesting:** *Season*—between July and November, later in S. India, varying with monsoon conditions. *Nest*—rather massive stick platforms amongst a mixed heronry on trees standing in or near water. *Eggs*—4, sullied white, sparingly spotted and blotched with deep reddish brown.

---

193. Spottedbilled Pelican
194. Little Cormorant
195. Darter
196. Spoonbill

Plate 49

Plate 50

197. **The White Ibis**—*Threskiornis melanocephala* (Latham)

HINDI NAMES: *Mūnda, Safed bāza, Mūndūkh*

Size: Village hen+. **Field Characters:** A large white marsh bird with naked black head and neck, and long, stout, black, downcurved curlew-like bill. In breeding plumage some slaty grey on scapulars and in wings, and ornamental plumes at base of neck. Sexes alike. Parties, on marshy land. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** A close relation of the Spoonbill (196) and very like it in habits and habitat. Walks about actively on marshy land probing with its bill into the soft mud, mandibles partly open like forceps. Often feeds in shallow water with the head momentarily submerged. Like storks and the spoonbill, it lacks true voice-producing mechanism and is silent except for peculiar ventriloquial grunts uttered when nesting. **Nesting:** *Season*—in N. India June to August; in the south November to February. *Nest*—a platform of twigs in trees standing in or near water, frequently on village outskirts, and usually amongst mixed heronries. *Eggs*—2 to 4, bluish or greenish white, sometimes with delicate spots of yellowish brown.

198. **The Black Ibis**—*Pseudibis papillosa* (Temminck)

HINDI NAMES: *Bāza, Kāla bāza, Kărānkūl*

Size: White Ibis—. **Field Characters:** A largish black bird with long curlew-like downcurved bill, a conspicuous white patch near the shoulder, and brick red legs. Naked black head with a triangular patch of crimson warts on the crown. Sexes alike. Pairs, or scattered parties, on the open countryside.

The rather similar but smaller GLOSSY IBIS (*Plegadis falcinellus*) is found at marshes. Glistening blackish and chestnut, with slenderer bill and feathered head.

Distribution: The drier portions of the Indian Union (excepting the western seaboard) south to Mysore; W. Pakistan; E. Pakistan (rare). Not Ceylon. The closely allied species *P. davisoni* occurs in Burma. **Habits:** Though often found in the neighbourhood of rivers and jheels it is by no means so dependent on water as the White Ibis, usually feeding around the dry margin higher up and in the surrounding stubbles and fallow land. Keeps to favoured localities, and roosts in accustomed trees. Parties fly in V-formation by steady wing beats alternated with short glides. **Food:** Insects, grain and small reptiles. **Call:** A loud, nasal screaming cry of 2 or 3 notes reminiscent of the Ruddy Sheldrake (217), uttered mostly on the wing. **Nesting:** *Season*—ill-defined. March to October in N. India; November/December in south. *Nest*—large, cup-shaped, of twigs, lined with straw, feathers, etc. High up in a tree, generally away from water; built singly and not in colonies or amongst mixed heronries. Old eagle's or vulture's nest sometimes utilised. *Eggs*—2 to 4, bright pale green, either unmarked or with spots and streaks of brown.

---

197. White Ibis — 198. Black Ibis
199. White Stork — 200. Whitenecked Stork

199. **The White Stork**—*Ciconia ciconia* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Lăglăg*

Size: Vulture±; standing about 3½ ft. high. **Field Characters:** A long-legged, long-necked egret-like bird, pure white except for the black wings. Legs and heavy, pointed bill red. Sexes alike. Singly, pairs or parties on and about marshland. **Distribution:** Winter visitor in small numbers. Practically throughout the Indian Union (rare south of the Deccan); both Pakistans; Ceylon (straggler); Burma. Two races: the European-W. Asiatic *ciconia*, and the E. Asiatic *boyciana*. **Habits:** Keeps in pairs or small parties, collecting into large flocks for the northward migration in spring. A young stork ringed in Germany was recovered in Bikaner, about 4000 miles distant. Flight seemingly leisurely, but swift, and strong—rapid wing beats punctuated with short glides. Much given to soaring and circling on thermal currents high up in the air along with vultures etc. **Food:** Frogs, lizards and large insects. Takes heavy toll of locusts and their eggs. Lacks voice muscles; the only sound produced is a loud clattering of the mandibles, especially during the breeding season, with the neck bent right over so that the crown touches the back. The gular pouch, puffed out, serves as a resonating organ. **Nesting:** *Season*—in W. Asia and C. Europe May to July. *Nest*—a large stick platform on chimneys, tops of buildings, tall trees, etc. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pure white.

200. **The Whitenecked Stork**—*Ciconia episcopus* (Boddaert)

HINDI NAMES: *Manik-jōr, Lăglăg*

Size: White Stork—; about 3 ft. high. **Field Characters:** A glistening black stork with conspicuous white neck and black 'skull cap'. Abdomen and vent white. Long red legs; heavy blackish bill. Sexes alike. Pairs, or parties, on or near marshland. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union up to about 3000 ft. in the Himalayas; W. Pakistan (rare); E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Affects well-watered plains country. Partial to water-logged ground, and the environs of rivers, jheels and ponds especially where the latter are in the process of desiccation leaving fish and frogs high and dry. Soaring aloft and other habits similar to those of the White Stork. **Food:** Fish, frogs, reptiles, crabs, molluscs, large insects, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—practically all year, varying locally. *Nest*—a large stick platform with a central depression lined with grass and rubbish; high up in a Silk Cotton (*Salmalia*) or similar tall tree, usually near water and often also close to a village. *Eggs*—3 or 4, white, obtuse ovals.

வனத்துறைத்
சென்ன

201. The Adjutant Stork—*Leptoptilos dubius* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAMES: *Hargila, Garūr, Dhēnk*

Size: Vulture+; standing about 4 ft. high. **Field Characters:** A large, sad coloured black, grey and dirty white stork with an enormous yellow wedge-shaped bill, and naked head and neck. The long naked ruddy pouch pendent from the chest is diagnostic. Sexes alike. Singly, or parties, on marshes.

The SMALLER ADJUTANT (*L. javanicus*) occurs sparingly in well-watered tracts over the greater part of our area, including Malabar and Ceylon. It is smaller—chiefly glossy metallic black above, white below—and lacks the hanging pouch.

Distribution: Northern India and Assam; East Pakistan; Burma. Local migrant. **Habits:** A close relation of the African Marabou; called Adjutant from its measured martial gait as it paces up and down. An efficient scavenger, often consorting with kites and vultures to feed at carcases and garbage dumps on outskirts of villages. Also eats frogs, fish, reptiles, large insects, etc. Heavy in the take-off, but flies strongly with noisy rhythmical flaps when once properly air-borne, and also circles aloft gracefully on motionless wings as most other storks do. A loud clattering of the mandibles is the only sound normally produced. **Nesting:** Scattered colonies in N. India, Assam, and the Sundarbans. Its real breeding grounds lie in S. Burma where enormous colonies mixed with pelicans and Smaller Adjutants, are active between October and December. *Nest*—an immense stick platform on rock pinnacles or lofty forest trees. *Eggs*—3 or 4, white.

202. The Blacknecked Stork—*Xenorhynchus asiaticus* (Latham)

HINDI NAMES: *Loharjang, Loha sarang*

Size: White Stork+; about 4 ft. high. **Field Characters:** The large size, enormous black bill, glistening black head and neck, white underparts, and pied black and white wings readily identify this stork. Sexes alike but iris brown in male, lemon yellow in female. Solitary, on marshland and jheels. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Confined to rivers, jheels and marshes. Usually met with as a solitary bird wading in shallow water. It is more of a fish eater than other storks, but also eats frogs, reptiles, crabs, etc. Though widely distributed, the species is nowhere common or abundant. **Nesting:** *Season*—between August and January, varying locally. *Nest*—an enormous deep platform of twigs with a depression in the centre lined with leaves and grass. Placed near the top of a large peepal or similar tree standing near water or amidst cultivation. *Eggs*—3 or 4, white, like those of other storks.

ஸகர்
லளர் அலுவலகம்
ை-600 006

203. **The Painted Stork**—*Ibis leucocephalus* (Pennant)

HINDI NAMES: *Janghil, Dōkh, Kănkāri, Jhingri*

Size: White Stork±. **Field Characters:** A typical large stork with long, heavy, yellow bill slightly decurved near tip, and unfeathered waxy yellow face. Plumage white, closely barred and marked with glistening greenish black above, and with a black band across breast. Delicate rose pink about the shoulders and on wing. Sexes alike. Pairs, parties or large congregations at jheels, and marshes. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** In general similar to those of other storks. Spends the day standing 'hunched up' and inert or sauntering about sedately on grassy marshland in quest of fish and frogs. Also wades into shallow water moving forward with neck craned down, bill immersed and partly open swaying from side to side with a scythe-like action. **Nesting:** *Season*—between August and January, varying with local conditions. *Nest*—a large stick platform with a shallow depression in the middle lined with leaves, straw, etc. Built on trees standing in or near water, often 10 to 20 nests in a single tree and almost touching one another. Breeds in enormous heronries, often sharing these with cormorants, egrets, openbilled storks, white ibises, etc. *Eggs*—3 to 5, dull sullied white, occasionally with sparse brown spots and streaks. Both sexes share all the domestic duties.

204. **The Openbilled Stork**—*Anastomus oscitans* (Boddaert)

HINDI NAMES: *Gūngla, Ghonghila, Ghūngil*

Size: White Stork—; about 2½ ft. high. **Field Characters:** A small white or greyish white stork, with black in the wings. In the distance rather like the White Stork, but the peculiar reddish black bill with arching mandibles leaving a narrow open gap between them is diagnostic. Sexes alike. Twos and threes, or flocks, at jheels and marshes. Occasionally also tidal mudflats. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** One of our commonest storks with a wide and general distribution. General habits typical of the storks. The precise significance and function of the curiously shaped bill is obscure and calls for special investigation. It may have to do with opening the thick shells of the large *Ampullaria* snails found on marshes, the soft body and viscera of which form a large proportion of its food in due season. It also eats frogs, crabs, large insects and other small living things. **Nesting:** *Season*—mostly between July and September in N. India; November to March in the south and in Ceylon. Breeds in colonies amongst mixed heronries of cormorants, egrets, painted storks, etc. *Nest*—a circular platform of twigs with the central depression lined with leaves. *Eggs*—2 to 4, white, close textured.

---

201. Adjutant Stork
202. Blacknecked Stork
203. Painted Stork
204. Openbilled Stork

Plate 51

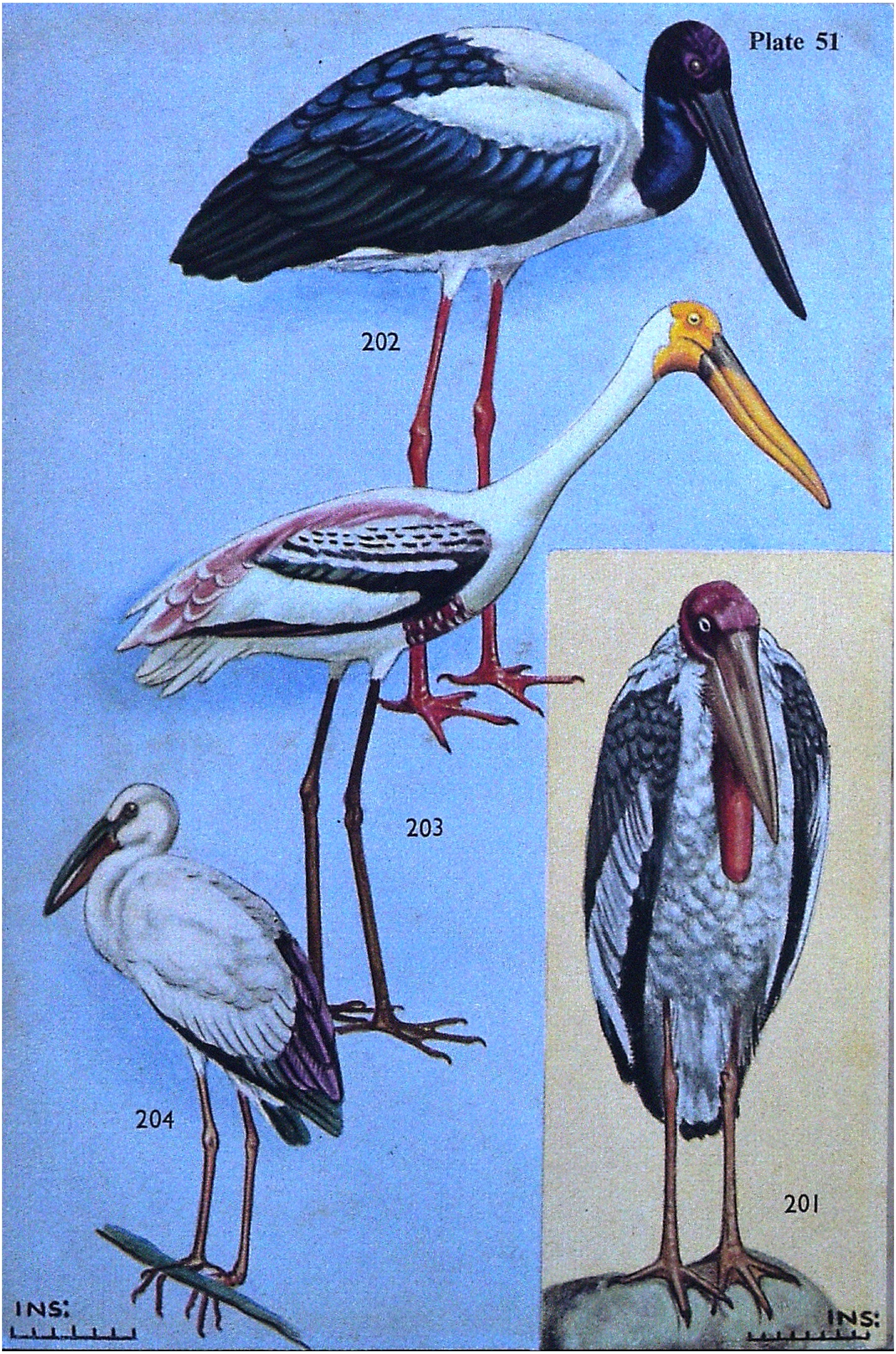


Plate 52

205. **The Grey Heron**—*Ardea cinerea* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Nari, Kabūd, Anjan*

Size: Openbilled Stork±. **Field Characters:** A lanky stork-like bird, ashy grey above with white crown and neck; greyish white below, with long slender S-shaped neck, narrow head, and pointed dagger bill. A long black occipital crest, and elongated white feathers on the breast with some black streaks. A conspicuous black dotted line down middle of foreneck. Female similar, but crest and pectoral plumes less developed. Solitary, at reedy jheels, rivers, etc.

The PURPLE HERON (*A. purpurea*), somewhat smaller but of the same general habits, is also seen in similar habitats. Bluish grey above with rufous head and neck; black and chestnut below.

Distribution: Throughout the Indian Union up to 5000 ft. in the Kashmir Valley; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Somewhat crepuscular. Wades circumspectly into shallow water with neck craned and bill poised, or stands hunched up but alert waiting for a frog or fish to blunder within striking range. Flies with steady wing beats, neck folded back and head drawn in between the shoulders, the long legs trailing behind. **Call:** A deep harsh croak uttered in flight. **Nesting:** *Season*—mainly July to September in N. India; November to March in the south and in Ceylon. *Nest*—a twig platform with the central depression lined with grass etc. Built gregariously in trees, often amongst mixed heronries. *Eggs*—3 to 6, deep sea-green. Both sexes share all domestic duties.

206. **The Little Egret**—*Egretta garzetta* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Kilchia* or *Karchia bagla*

Size: Village hen; longer neck and legs. **Field Characters:** A lanky snow-white marsh bird differentiated from the very similar Cattle Egret (207) in non-breeding plumage by its *black* bill and particoloured black and yellow feet. A long drooping crest of two narrow plumes acquired in the breeding season; also dainty filamentous ornamental feathers ('aigrettes') on both back and breast. Sexes alike. Flocks on marshland and jheels etc.

The solitary LARGE EGRET (*E. alba*) and the more sociable MEDIAN EGRET (*E. intermedia*), both pure white, are found in the same habitat and often in association with it. In breeding plumage the Large Egret (heron size) has flimsy ornamental dorsal plumes ('aigrettes') falling over beyond the tail. In the slightly smaller *intermedia* these plumes are present on both breast and back as in 206, but the crest is lacking.

Distribution: Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Gregarious. Affects marshes, jheels and rivers; also tidal mudflats. Flies with steady wing beats, neck pulled in like a heron; roosts in trees. **Food:** Insects, frogs and small reptiles. In former years 'aigrettes' were in great demand in western countries for millinery purposes. The trade is now illegal. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally July/August in N. India; November to February in the south. *Nest*—a shallow twig platform, like a crow's, lined with straw, leaves, etc. Built in trees, amongst mixed heronries, often near a village. *Eggs*—4, pale bluish green.

---

205. Grey Heron
206. Little Egret
207. Cattle Egret
208. Indian Reef Heron

207. **The Cattle Egret**—*Bubulcus ibis* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Surkhia bagla, Gāi-bagla*

Size: Little Egret. **Field Characters:** In non-breeding pure white plumage distinguished from the Little Egret by colour of bill which is *yellow*, not black. The orange-buff head, neck, and back of the breeding plumage render it unmistakable. Sexes alike. Parties, attending on grazing cattle. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Only the race *coromandus* concerns us. **Habits:** Gregarious. Mostly seen with grazing cattle, stalking energetically alongside the animals, running in and out between their legs or riding upon their backs, and lunging out to seize insects disturbed by their movements amongst the grass. **Food:** Chiefly grasshoppers, bluebottle flies and other insects; also frogs, lizards, etc. Roosts at night in favourite trees, sharing these with crows, mynas and other birds. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly June to August in N. India.; November to March in the south and in Ceylon, varying according to monsoon conditions. *Nest*—an untidy twig platform like a crow's. In mixed colonies with cormorants, paddy birds, etc., in large leafy trees, not necessarily near water and often in the midst of a noisy town. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pale skim-milk blue.

208. **The Indian Reef Heron**—*Egretta gularis* (Bosc)

HINDI NAME: *Kāla bagla*

Size: Little Egret+. **Field Characters:** General effect of the Little Egret but has two colour phases: (1) pure white, (2) bluish slaty with a white patch on throat. Some examples parti-coloured. A backwardly drooping crest of two narrow plumes is acquired in the breeding season. White phase difficult to differentiate from the Small Egret, but its seashore habitat is suggestive. Sexes alike. Singly, on rocky seashore, mangrove swamps, etc. **Distribution:** The coast of western India; W. Pakistan; Ceylon. Only the race *schistacea* concerns us.

The allied EASTERN REEF HERON (*E. sacra*) with a bushy crest, occurs in Burma and Andaman Islands.

Habits: Not appreciably different from other egrets and herons, except that it is essentially a bird of the seacoast, seldom found far inland above tidal influence. **Food:** Mainly crustaceans, molluscs and fish, especially the mud-crawler (*Periophthalmus*). Wades into the shallow surf or in a rock pool left by the receding tide, crouching forward on flexed legs, 'freezing' with poised neck and bill and jabbing at quarry blundering within range. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to July, varying with locality. *Nest*—a twig platform like that of other egrets, commonly built in colonies on mangrove trees in a tidal swamp, or in a large peepal or jambul, often in association with other egrets, paddy birds, etc. *Eggs*—3 or 4, pale sea-green or blue-green, unmarked.

209. The Paddy Bird, or Pond Heron—*Ardeola grayii* (Sykes)

HINDI NAMES: *Andha bagla, Bōgli*

Size: Cattle Egret—. **Field Characters:** An egret-like marsh bird chiefly earthy brown when at rest, but with the glistening white wings, tail and rump flashing into prominence immediately it flies. In breeding season acquires maroon hair-like plumes on back, and long white occipital crest. Sexes alike. Singly, or loose parties, at jheels, ponds, etc. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Plains and up to about 3000 ft. elevation. **Habits:** Found wherever there is water; river, jheel, roadside ditch, *kutcha* well, or temple pond, often even in the midst of populous towns. Also on the seacoast in mangrove swamps, tidal mudflats, etc. Its normal method of feeding is to stand hunched up at the water's edge watching patiently for movement and jabbing at the quarry when opportunity offers. Sometimes it wades into the shallows, moving forward stealthily and with circumspection, neck craned and bill poised in readiness. **Food:** Frogs, fish, crabs and insects. Flight typically heron—steady wing beats with neck pulled in. Roosts in large leafy trees in mixed congregations of crows and other birds. **Call:** a harsh croak uttered when flying off. A low conversational note, *wāku*, and a variety of peculiar mumblings is produced by nesting pairs. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly May to September (SW. monsoon); November to January in S. India. *Nest*—an untidy twig platform like a crow's up in large mango, tamarind and such-like trees, shared with other egrets. Frequently within town limits; not necessarily near water. *Eggs*—3 to 5, pale greenish blue.

210. The Little Green Bittern—*Butorides striatus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME: *Kancha bagla*

Size: Paddy Bird ±. **Field Characters:** Like the Paddy Bird in general effect, but largely blackish grey, glossy dark green and bronze-green above; ashy grey below. Crown and long occipital crest glossy greenish black. Chin and throat white. Sexes alike. Solitary, in brushwood at water's edge. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Several races. **Habits:** Largely crepuscular, but also active in daytime, particularly in cloudy overcast weather or in shady spots with bushes bordering water. Affects streams and inland waters as well as mangrove swamps and tidal creeks. **Food:** Crabs, shrimps, mud-fish, etc. Flight and general behaviour similar to the Paddy Bird's but is less common and more secretive. Silent. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall March to August, varying locally. *Nest*—a rough stick platform up in a small tree on the edge of water, or in a mangrove swamp. Built singly, not in colonies. *Eggs*—3 to 5, very like the Paddy Bird's, pale greenish blue.

211. The Night Heron—*Nycticorax nycticorax* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Wāk, Kwāk, Kokrai*

Size: Paddy Bird ±; Kite. **Field Characters:** General effect of a stocky Paddy Bird, with stouter bill. Ashy grey above with glistening black back and scapulars; white below. Crown, nape and long occipital crest black; the last with some white plumes intermixed. Young birds streaked brown, rather like Paddy Bird. Sexes alike. Gregarious. Flying at dusk with loud, raucous *kwaark*. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Largely crepuscular and nocturnal. Affects jheels and other inland waters as well as tidal creeks and mangrove swamps. Colonies spend the daytime resting in some clump of leafy trees, often far from water, and fly out to their accustomed feeding grounds at dusk in straggling ones and twos uttering a distinctive *kwaark* from time to time. Flight like the Paddy Bird's—steady flapping, neck pulled in; in silhouette resembles both the flying fox's and the gull's. The same communal roosts and nesting trees are occupied year after year. **Food:** Crabs, fish, frogs, aquatic insects, etc. More actively procured and not usually in the 'wait and strike' manner of herons. **Nesting:** *Season*—between April and September in N. India; December to February in the south. *Nest*—the usual twig structure of egrets. Built in colonies in canopy of large leafy trees or screwpine brakes, near or removed from water. *Eggs*—4 or 5, pale sea-green. Both sexes share all domestic duties.

212. The Chestnut Bittern—*Ixobrychus cinnamomeus* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME: *Lāl bagla*

Size: Paddy Bird—. **Field Characters:** An unmistakable cousin of the Paddy Bird. Upper parts chestnut-cinnamon; chin and throat whitish with a dark median stripe down foreneck. Upper breast chestnut and black; rest of underparts pale chestnut. Female duller with brown-streaked rufous-buff underparts. Solitary, in and about reedy marshes etc.

The YELLOW BITTERN (*I. sinensis*) is another locally common species of similar size and habits, also found in the same marshy habitats. Upperparts chiefly yellowish brown; crown and crest black. Upper breast blackish with buff streaks; rest of underparts pale yellowish buff.

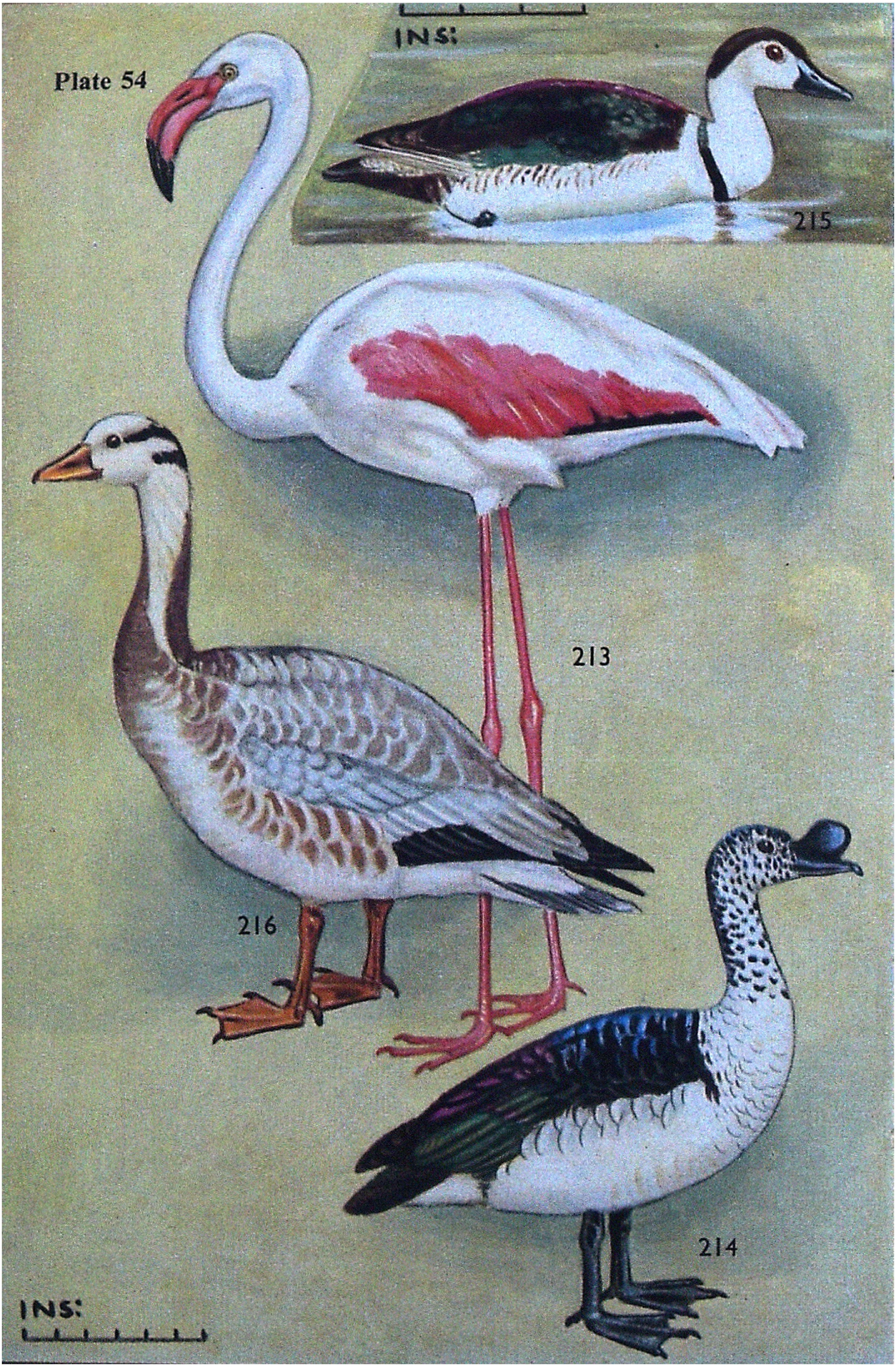
Distribution: The greater part of the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Very similar to those of the Little Green Bittern (210). When surprised on its nest or cornered, it assumes the characteristic attitude of its tribe (the bitterns), aptly termed the 'On Guard'. The neck is stretched perpendicularly, bill pointing skyward, while the bird 'freezes', becoming astonishingly obliterated amongst its reedy environment. **Nesting:** *Season*—July to September (SW. monsoon). *Nest*—a small twig platform among reeds in a swamp, or in bushes at the edge of a monsoon-filled pond. *Eggs*—4 or 5, white.

---

209. Paddy Bird
210. Little Green Bittern
211. Night Heron
212. Chestnut Bittern

Plate 53

Plate 54



213. The Flamingo—*Phoenicopterus roseus* Pallas

HINDI NAMES: *Bog-hăns, Rāj-hans, hanj, Chărăj băggo*

Size: Domestic goose; standing about 4 ft. high. **Field Characters:** A long-legged, long-necked rosy white stork-like bird, with a heavy pink bill turned down at an angle ('broken') from about half its length. Sexes alike. In flight the long outstretched legs and neck, and the black-bordered brilliant scarlet wings are diagnostic. Parties, or flocks, at shallow jheels, tidal mudflats, etc. **Distribution:** Capriciously throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon. Not Burma. Resident, sporadic and locally migratory. **Habits:** Affects jheels, lagoons, salt pans, estuaries, etc. Feeds in shallow water with the slender neck bent down between the legs and head completely submerged. The curious bill is inverted so that the ridge of the culmen scrapes the ground. The upper mandible thus forms a hollow scoop into which the churned up liquid bottom mud is collected and strained by means of the lamellae and the fleshy tongue, sifting the minute food particles. **Food:** Crustaceans, worms, insect larvae, seeds of marsh plants, and organic ooze. **Call:** A loud goose-like *honk*; a constant babbling uttered while feeding in company. Flocks fly in V-formation, in diagonal wavy ribbons, or in single file. **Nesting:** *Season*—in the Great Rann of Kutch depending upon the requisite shallowness of water on the nesting ground; September/October, February to April. *Nest*—a truncated conical mound of hard sun-baked mud 6 to 12 inches in height with a slight pan-like depression at top. Built in hundreds close to one another in a compact, expansive 'city'. *Eggs*—1 or 2, white with a faint bluish tinge.

214. The Năkta or Comb Duck—*Sarkidiornis melanotos* (Pennant)

HINDI NAME: *Năkta*

Size: Domestic duck+. **Field Characters:** A large duck, black above glossed with blue and green; white below. Head and neck speckled with black. The swollen knob at base of drake's bill, much enlarged during breeding season, is diagnostic. *Female* similar but much smaller, and minus comb. Small flocks on reedy jheels. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; W. Pakistan (patchy and rare); E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Affects jheels with reeds and floating vegetation interspersed with patches of open water. Walks and dives well and perches freely on boughs of trees. **Food:** Chiefly grain and shoots or wild and cultivated rice, and other vegetable matter. Procured chiefly by grazing in squelchy inundated fields or by 'up-ending' in shallow water. Occasionally frogs, aquatic insects, etc. **Call:** A low, grating croak (drake); also a loud *honk* in the breeding season. **Nesting:** *Season*—mainly July to September (SW. monsoon). *Nest*—a natural hollow in a tree-trunk standing in water, sometimes with a scanty lining of sticks, grass and leaves. *Eggs*—8 to 12, pale cream coloured with the texture and appearance of polished ivory. Evidently the female alone incubates.

---

213. Flamingo
214. Nukta or Comb Duck
215. Cotton Teal
216. Barheaded Goose

215. **The Cotton Teal**—*Nettapus coromandelianus* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAMES: *Girria, Gur-gūrra*

Size: Pigeon+. **Field Characters:** The smallest of our wild ducks; white predominating in plumage. Bill short, deep at base, and goose-like. *Male* glossy blackish above, with white head, neck, and underparts; a prominent black collar and white wing-bar. *Female* paler, without either. In non-breeding plumage male resembles female except for his white wing-bar. Flocks on jheels etc. **Distribution:** Practically throughout the Indian Union; W. Pakistan (patchy and rare); E. Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. Resident and locally migratory. **Habits:** Found on all inland waters—jheels, rain-filled ditches, inundated paddy fields, irrigation tanks, etc. Becomes very tame on village tanks wherever it is unmolested and has become inured to human proximity. Swift on the wing, and can dive creditably on occasion. **Call:** A peculiar clucking, uttered in flight. **Food:** Chiefly vegetable matter; also insects, crustaceans, etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—July to September (SW. monsoon). *Nest*—a natural hollow in a tree-trunk standing in or near water, sometimes lined with grass, rubbish and feathers. *Eggs*—6 to 12, ivory white.

(See also PINKHEADED DUCK, p. 127.)

216. **The Barheaded Goose**—*Anser indicus* (Latham)

HINDI NAMES: *Hans, Rājhans, Birwa, Sawān*

Size: Domestic goose±. **Field Characters:** A grey, brownish and white goose, with white head and sides of neck, and two distinctive broad black bars across nape. Sexes alike. Gaggles, on rivers and jheels, and about young winter cultivation.

The GREYLAG GOOSE (*Anser anser*) believed to be the ancestor of all our domestic breeds, is also a common winter visitor. Size and general effect that of the normal brown phase of the domestic goose. The grey rump and white nail to the flesh pink bill are leading clues to its identity. Keeps more to jheels than to rivers.

Distribution: In winter throughout northern India and Assam; rare in central India, straggling as far south as Mysore. Both Pakistans; Burma. **Habits:** Arrives about October; departs by mid March. Rather crepuscular and nocturnal. Congregates in large gaggles when grazing in young gram fields, or when resting during the daytime on sandbanks in the middle of large rivers. Usually excessively wary and difficult to circumvent. Skeins flight in V-formation or in straight ribbons over a wide front to and from their feeding grounds. **Food:** Chiefly green shoots of winter crops such as wheat or gram. **Call:** A musical *aang, aang*. Produced in varying keys by skein after skein going over, it is one of the most unforgettable and exhilarating sounds to the wildfowler. **Nesting:** *Season*—in the nearest breeding localities to us, Ladakh and Tibet, April to June. *Nest*—a depression in lush herbage bordering the high altitude lakes, thickly lined with down and feathers. *Eggs*—3 or 4, ivory white.

217. **The Ruddy Sheldrake** or **Brahminy Duck**—*Tadorna ferruginea* (Pallas). HINDI NAMES: *Chakwa-chakwi, Sūrkhāb*

Size: Domestic duck+. **Field Characters:** A large orange-brown duck with paler head and neck and sometimes a faint black collar at its base. Wings white, black, and glistening green. Tail black. *Female* similar, but lacking the black collar and with much paler (almost whitish) head. Pairs or parties, at open tanks and on shingle banks in rivers. **Distribution:** In winter throughout the Indian Union; rare in extreme S. India. Both Pakistans; Ceylon (straggler); Burma. **Habits:** Oftener seen on mudspits and sandbanks than actually on water. Walks well and with ease, and grazes like a goose at water's edge. **Food:** Vegetable matter, molluscs, crustaceans, aquatic insects, fish and reptiles. Occasionally said also to eat carrion in company with vultures. Seldom shot by sportsmen, but nevertheless is amongst the wariest and most vigilant of our ducks. **Call:** A nasal *aang, aang*, rather like a Bar-headed Goose's honking in the distance, and also reminiscent of the cries of the Black Ibis. **Nesting:** *Season*—in Ladakh and Tibet, its nearest nesting grounds, April to June. *Nest*—a thick pad of down feathers in holes in cliffs or even in a building, often at a considerable distance and height from water. *Eggs*—6 to 10, pearly white, smooth textured.

(See also LESSER WHISTLING TEAL; p. 132)

218. **The Common Teal**—*Anas crecca* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Chhōti mūrghābi, Kerra*

Size: Domestic duck—; Cotton Teal (215)+. **Field Characters:** *Male* pencilled greyish, with chestnut head and a broad metallic green band running backward from eye to nape, bordered above and below by whitish lines. A tricoloured wing speculum—black, green, and buff—particularly conspicuous in flight. *Female* mottled dark and light brown, with pale underparts and black and green speculum. Flocks on tanks, jheels and marshes, etc. **Distribution:** In winter throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Perhaps our commonest migratory duck, and an excellent sporting bird, swift on the wing and good for the table. Largely vegetarian in its diet, grubbing for grain and tender shoots of rice and marsh plants in the squelchy mud of inundated paddy fields and grassy tank margins. Also 'up-ends' in shallow water. **Call:** A low toned *krit* uttered by the drake, and a subdued wheezy quack by the duck. **Nesting:** *Season*—in the Palaearctic Region (northern Europe to E. Siberia) April to June. *Nest*—of reeds, rushes, etc. lined with down, on the edge of swamps. *Eggs*—7 to 10, cream coloured, with a glossy texture.

219. **The Garganey** or **Bluewinged Teal**—*Anas querquedula* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Chyta, Khira*

Size: Domestic duck—; Common Teal+. **Field Characters:** *Drake* recognisable by his pink-brown white-speckled head, with conspicuous broad white eyebrows, and bluish grey on wing and shoulders. *Duck* closely resembles female Teal (218) but is paler. In flight, her very indistinct speculum as compared with the Teal's is suggestive. At close range the pure white throat (instead of brown-speckled) and the prominent superciliary stripe distinguish her. Flocks on grassy jheels etc. **Distribution:** In winter throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Along with the Common Teal, one of our earliest migrants, commencing to arrive by August. Very similar to it in habits. Also a swift flier and a good sporting and table bird. **Food:** Largely vegetarian. **Nesting:** *Season*—in the Palaearctic Region (N. Europe to E. Siberia), May/June. *Nest*—a depression in the grass in wet meadows, sometimes lined with a layer of finer grasses but always with plenty of down feathers. *Eggs*—6 to 12, buffy white with a glossy texture.

(See also WIGEON, p. 125; GADWALL, MALLARD, p. 126.)

220. **The Pintail**—*Anas acuta* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Seenkh-par, Dighõnch*

Size: Domestic duck—. **Field Characters:** *Drake*: Upper plumage pencilled grey. Head chocolate, with a white band on either side running down into the white neck and underparts. Long, pointed pin-like feathers projecting well beyond the tail, usually sufficiently diagnostic. *Duck*: mottled brown and buff with characteristic elongated body and tapering tail, but without the pins. Differs from female Gadwall by absence of white in the wing; from female Mallard in lacking the bright wing-speculum. Pairs, or flocks, on reed-fringed vegetation-covered jheels. **Distribution:** In winter throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** One of our commonest migrant ducks. Amongst the first species to rise out of gunshot after shooting has commenced on a jheel, as if conscious of the esteem it enjoys as a sporting and table bird. Largely vegetarian in its food preferences. Grubs in squelchy mud in inundated cultivation and on grassy tank margins. Also 'up-ends' in shallow water. **Nesting:** *Season*—in the Palaearctic Region (Europe, N. and C. Asia) May to July. *Nest*—a depression in grass in open marshy grassland, compactly lined with rushes and down feathers. *Eggs*—7 to 12, pale sea-green with a buffish tinge.

---

217. Ruddy Sheldrake
218. Common Teal
219. Garganey Teal
220. Pintail

Plate 55

Plate 56

221. The Spotbill or Grey Duck—*Anas poecilorhyncha* Forster

HINDI NAMES: *Garm-pāi, Gugral, Lăddim*

Size: Domestic duck. **Field Characters:** The large size, scaly patterned light and dark brown plumage, and the white and metallic green wing-bar or speculum are leading pointers. Bright orange-red legs, yellow-tipped dark bill with 2 orange-red spots at its base (one on either side of the forehead), confirm the diagnosis. Sexes alike. Pairs, or small flocks on jheels. **Distribution:** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon (rare); Burma. Resident and locally migratory. Three races, of which the typical *poecilorhyncha* mainly concerns us. **Habits:** One of our most widely distributed resident ducks, but no-where really abundant. It is among the species that seem fully conscious of their good qualities as sporting and edible birds, and one of the first to make itself scarce when gunfire commences on a jheel. **Food:** Chiefly vegetable matter. A surface feeder, obtaining its food chiefly by tipping or 'up-ending' in shallow water. When reaching down for food thus, the tail end of the bird sticks out comically above the surface, the vertical stance being maintained by a kicking of the legs. **Call:** A hoarse wheezy note by the drake, and a loud quack by the duck, particularly when suddenly alarmed. Very silent on the whole. **Nesting:** *Season*—not rigidly defined; chiefly July to September (SW. monsoon). *Nest*—a pad of grass and weeds amongst herbage on marshy margins of tanks. *Eggs*—6 to 12, greyish buff or greenish white.

222. The Shoveller—*Anas clypeata* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Tidari, Punana, Ghirah, Khōkhār, Sănkhār*

Size: Domestic duck—. **Field Characters:** *Drake*: head and neck glossy dark green; breast white, rest of underparts mostly chestnut. Pale blue on forewing, with a white bar between it and the metallic green speculum. *Duck*: mottled dark brown and buff, with greyish blue on wings, green speculum, and conspicuous bright orange bill (at base). Broadened shovel-shaped bill and orange legs diagnostic in both sexes. Parties, and small flocks, on jheels, irrigation reservoirs, village tanks, etc. **Distribution:** In winter throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. **Habits:** Another of the more common migratory ducks visiting us in winter, and amongst the last to leave. The peculiar spatulate bill is adapted to its special method of feeding. Swims with neck and bill stretched rigidly in front, the lower mandible immersed and furrowing the water while the upper is exposed and skims flat along the surface. The minute food particles so collected are strained out by means of the comb-tooth edges of the bill. Occasionally also tips or 'up-ends' in shallow water. **Food:** Largely animal matter. It is not exacting in its food preferences, and therefore its flesh is usually rank and unpalatable. But in flight and other respects it is a good sporting bird. **Nesting:** *Season*—in the Palaearctic Region (N. Europe etc.) April to June. *Nest*—a pad of grass and rushes, on marshes etc. *Eggs*—7 to 16, pale stone or buff, sometimes with a greenish tinge.

---

221. Spotbill — 222. Shoveller
223. White-eyed Pochard — 224. Dabchick

223. **The White-eyed Pochard**—*Aythya nyroca* (Güldenstädt)
HINDI NAMES: *Kurchiya, Măjitha*

Size: Domestic duck—. **Field Characters:** In general aspect rufous brown and blackish brown, with a whitish wing-bar conspicuous in flight. When overhead, the abdomen seen as an oval white patch is diagnostic. *Female* duller coloured. Iris white in adult male; brown in female and young male. Flocks on jheels, irrigation tanks, coastal lagoons, etc. **Distribution:** In winter practically throughout the Indian Union and W. Pakistan.

The allied BAER'S POCHARD (*A. baeri*) uncommonly winters in W. Bengal, Assam, E. Pakistan, Burma.

Habits: Perhaps the most widespread and abundant of our migratory ducks. Frequents every type of water. Rests during the day in the middle of open irrigation tanks etc., or on the sea beyond the surf zone, safe from human molestation, and flights inland after dusk to feed in inundated paddy fields and on grassy tank margins. Also obtains much of its food by diving. **Food:** Vegetable matter, insects, molluscs, small fish, etc. Swift on the wing and a good sporting bird, but on the whole poor eating. **Call:** A harsh *koor-ker-ker.* **Nesting:** *Season*—in Kashmir, the only breeding locality within Indian limits, May/June. *Nest*—a pad of rushes lined with finer grasses and a thick layer of down feathers. Built amongst reeds close to water. *Eggs*—6 to 10 pale buff.

(See also TUFTED POCHARD, p. 125; REDCRESTED POCHARD, p. 127.)

224. **The Little Grebe** or **Dabchick**—*Podiceps ruficollis* (Pallas)
HINDI NAMES: *Pāndūbi, Dūbdūbi, Laokri*

Size: Pigeon±; squat and tailless. **Field Characters:** A drab coloured, plump and squat little water bird with silky white underparts, short pointed bill, and no tail. In breeding plumage head and neck dark brown and chestnut, upper plumage slightly paler. Yellow swollen gape then conspicuous. Sexes alike. Pairs, or parties, on jheels, village tanks, rain-filled ditches and ponds, etc. **Distribution.** Throughout the Indian Union; both Pakistans; Ceylon: Burma. Plains and up to about 5000 ft. elevation. The only race that concerns us is *capensis.* **Habits:** A good swimmer and expert diver. Vanishes below the surface with astounding rapidity, leaving scarcely a ripple behind. When fired at with a shot gun, the bird has often dived before the charge can reach it! Normally sedentary, but is capable of flying strongly and for long distances on its diminutive wings when forced by drought to change its habitation. **Call:** A sharp tittering heard chiefly when the birds are disporting themselves of an evening, pattering along the water, half running half swimming, with rapid vibrations of their stumpy wings and chasing one another around. **Food:** Aquatic insects and larvae, tadpoles, frogs, crustaceans, etc. procured by diving and under-water pursuit. **Nesting:** *Season*—ranging principally between April and October. *Nest*—a rough pad of sodden weeds and rushes on floating vegetation or a raft of debris, often half submerged. *Eggs*—3 to 5, white but soon becoming brown-stained through contact with the sodden weeds with which the bird usually covers them up before leaving the nest in alarm or to feed.

225. **The Redbreasted Flycatcher**—*Muscicapa parva* Bechstein

HINDI NAME: *Turra*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A plain brown flycatcher with partly cocked black-and-white tail and wings drooping on either side of it. In adult male chin, throat, and breast bright orange-chestnut; in female and young male breast ashy fulvous, underparts white. The white patches at base of black tail feathers diagnostic in flight, and when tail switched up. Singly in leafy trees on village outskirts, roadsides, bungalow compounds, and forest plantations, etc. **Distribution:** Winter visitor practically throughout India; both Pakistans; and Ceylon. Three races, of which only one (*subrubra*) breeds within our limits, in Kashmir and Garhwal, at 6500 to 7500 ft. altitude. **Habits:** Typical flycatcher. Flits among branches of trees, launching short twisting sallies to capture winged insects. Descends to the ground momentarily to pick up crawling prey and flits back into an overhanging branch. From time to time the cocked tail is twitched upright to the accompaniment of a sharp *click-click*. Has a pretty song of leaf warbler quality, but not heard in its winter quarters. **Nesting:** (*subrubra*) *Season*—June/July. *Nest*—of leaves, moss, and hair in a tree-hole 10-20 ft. up. *Eggs*—4 or 5, pale green marked with pinkish brown chiefly at the broad end.

226. **The Greyheaded Flycatcher**—*Culicicapa ceylonensis* (Swainson)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A tiny, restless greenish yellow flycatcher with ashy grey head, neck, and breast, and bright yellow underparts. Sexes alike. Singly, flitting and flycatching from branches in well-wooded country. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union, both Pakistans (except the arid northwest portions), and Ceylon. Two races. Resident and local migrant. The species extends east to China, south to Malaysia. **Habits:** Very active. Makes lively aerial swoops after flies, turning, twisting, looping-the-loop dextrously and returning to its perch. **Calls:** A sharp, rather prolonged twittering note. Also a pretty, surprisingly loud whistling song of five notes *chik-whichee-whichee*? ending interrogatively. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to June. *Nest*—a tiny half cup of moss and lichens attached like a bracket against a mossy tree-trunk, or in the angle of outflaking bark, 10-20 ft. up, usually in hilly, forested areas up to 8000 ft. altitude. *Eggs*—3 or 4, greyish or cream coloured with sparse blotches of yellowish grey often forming a ring at the broad end.

227. **The Bluethroat**—*Erithacus svecicus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Hūseni pidda, Nilkunthi*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** A sprightly, robin-like olive-brown bird with whitish eyebrow and moustachial streaks. Adult male has brilliant blue throat with a white or chestnut patch in the middle (as illustrated); female and young male merely a gorget of brown spots across the whitish breast. In both sexes the black-tipped orange-chestnut tail is conspicuous in flight, and when spread. Singly on damp ground, in tamarisk beds, reedy tank margins, sugar cane fields, etc. **Distribution:** Winter visitor from N. Europe and N. Asia practically throughout India; both Pakistans; and Ceylon. Only one race (*abbotti*) breeds within Indian limits (Ladakh). This form is dimorphic usually having a white spot on the blue, but sometimes red. **Habits:** Hops about quietly with tail cocked and wings drooping, at the water's edge or in and out of marshy reeds and bushes, stopping every now and again to pick up an insect. When alarmed or suspicious the head and tail are lowered and the bird scuttles away with a rapid mincing gait, erecting itself every few feet to scan the intruder. **Food:** Mostly caterpillars, tiny beetles and other insects. **Call:** In winter only a harsh subdued *chur-r* or *chuck, chuck*. In summer (breeding) a sweet, loud, and rich song delivered by the male from a bush or other perch, or in his pipit-like display flight. **Nesting:** *Season*—in Ladakh, June/July. *Nest*—a deep cup of dry grass on wet ground, hidden amongst grass and scrub. *Eggs*—4, sometimes 3, olive-green to olive-brown, minutely freckled all over with pale dull light reddish.

228. **The Large Grey Babbler**—*Turdoides malcolmi* (Sykes)

HINDI NAMES: *Ghoghoi, Gangai, Bhaina*

Size: Myna. **Field Characters:** Similar to the Jungle Babbler (p. 4), but pale greyish- (against earthy-) brown, with grey forehead. Tail longer and more graduated, with white outer feathers conspicuous in flight and when tail is spread. Sexes alike. 'Sisterhoods' of a dozen or so, or larger flocks, rummaging on the ground in open cultivated plains country. **Distribution:** East of a line from Kutch to Punjab (Ferozepur); west of one from eastern U.P. (Ghaziabad) to eastern Maharashtra State (Chanda). Common on the Deccan Plateau; local and patchy in some areas. An endemic species, absent in Ceylon and the Pakistans. **Habits:** Sociable, with the same flight, food and general behaviour as the Jungle and Common Babblers (pp. 4, 5). Differs from them chiefly in its habitat—cultivated plains country dotted with babool, mango, and neem trees. Avoids the better-wooded jungly tracts preferred by the former, as well as the drier semi-desert facies of the latter, but sometimes overlaps with either species in marginal localities. **Call:** A loud discordant, almost inane, *kay, kay, kay, kay*, etc. monotonously repeated by several individuals at the same time, with plumage frowzled, wings partly drooping, and tails loosely jerked from time to time. **Nesting:** *Season*—irregular; more or less throughout the year. *Nest*—a loosely built cup of twigs, roots, and grass, usually under 15 ft. up in a mango or other leafy tree. *Eggs*—3 or 4, blue, slightly larger but very similar to those of the Common Babbler. Nests commonly parasitized by Pied Crested and Hawk-Cuckoos.

---

225. Redbreasted Flycatcher — 226. Greyheaded Flycatcher
227. Bluethroat — 228. Large Grey Babbler

Plate 57

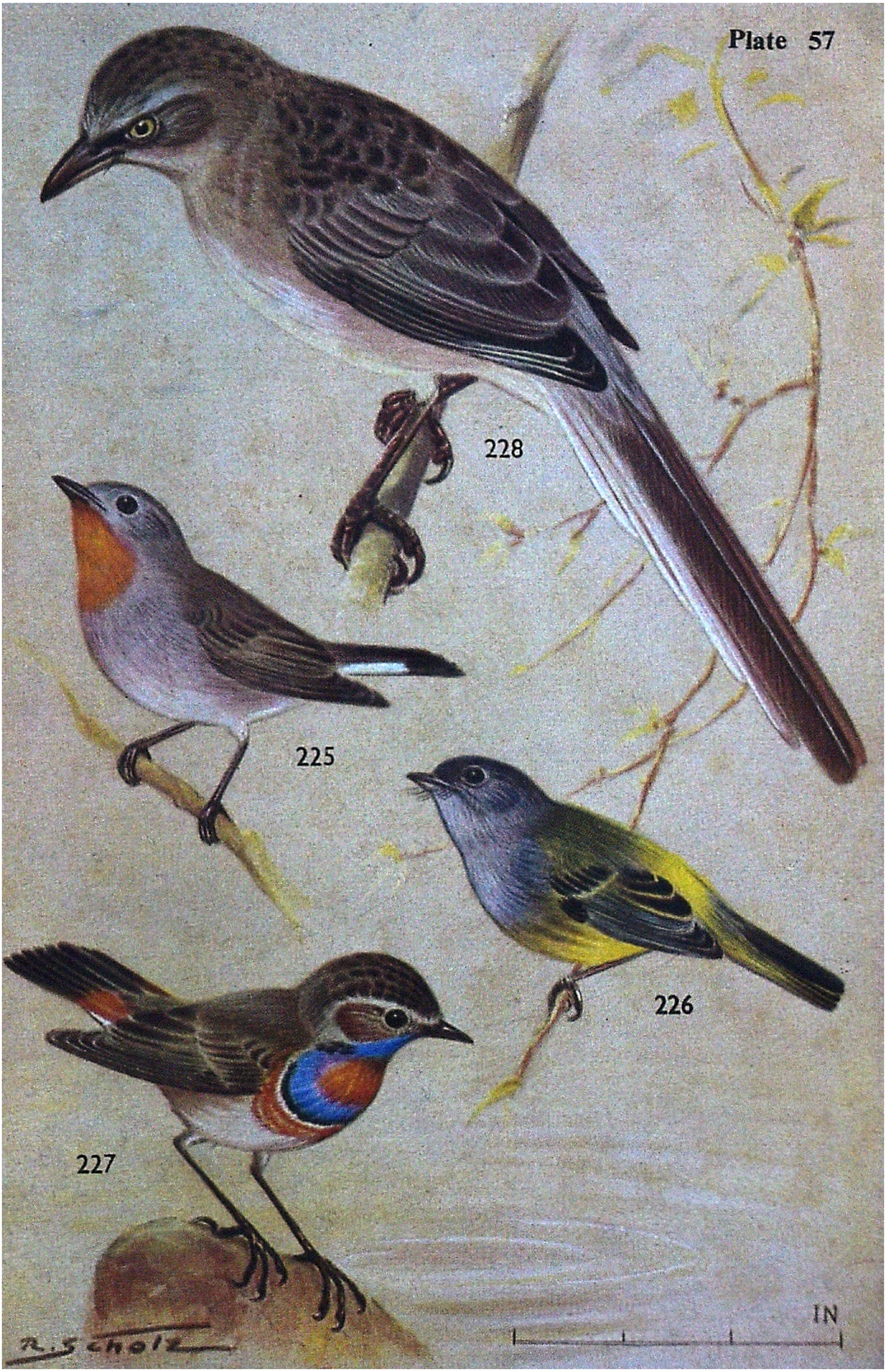


Plate 58

229. The Blacknaped Blue Flycatcher—*Monarcha azurea* (Boddaert)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** A partially fantailed bright blue flycatcher with whitish abdomen, velvety black patch on nape (tuft), and black gorget across foreneck. *Female* browner, less blue, with grey and white underparts, and lacking the black marks. Singly or separated pairs, in wooded country; partial to mixed bamboo jungle. **Distribution:** The Indian race *styani* occurs south and east of a line from Khandesh to Lucknow; East Pakistan; Burma; Thailand; etc. Ceylon has an endemic race (*ceylonensis*). **Habits:** Typical flycatcher. Keeps chiefly to middle and lower storey of vegetation, often in the mixed foraging parties of other insectivorous birds. Hunts in trees, undergrowth, and on ground, making agile aerial pursuits, or flitting and prancing about with tail spread and partly erected, wings drooping on either side like the Whitespotted Fantail (p. 18). **Food:** Flies and midges; also larger insects like cicadas. **Call:** A distinctive, harsh but lively *sweech-which?*. No song. **Nesting:** *Season*—April to August. *Nest*—a deep cup of fine grasses and moss, draped outside with spiders' egg-cases, lichens, etc., in fork of slender branch 5 to 25 ft. up. *Eggs*—3 or 4, pale creamy pink with reddish brown blotches. Very similar to those of Paradise Flycatcher (p. 18) but smaller.

230. The Lesser Whitethroat—*Sylvia curruca* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** Earthy brown above, whitish below, purer white on the throat. The darker, greyer cap on the head contrasting with brown back and sharply cut off from the throat serves to accentuate its whiteness. The white edges and tip of tail, conspicuous in flight, are further pointers. Sexes alike. Singly, in thorn scrub and babool trees in and about fallow cultivation and waste land, and semi-desert country. **Distribution:** The Indian race *blythi* is a winter visitor practically throughout the plains of W. Pakistan, and northern and peninsular India; east to W. Bengal south to Ceylon. Breeds in Siberia east to Manchuria south to Tian Shan and Altai, and possibly Baluchistan. **Habits:** Similar, in general, to those of the Orphean Warbler (231). Creeps or flits restlessly amongst tangles of twigs and foliage in search of caterpillars and insects. In common with leaf and tree warblers (*Phylloscopus* and *Hippolais*) has an amusing trick, while hunting, of lunging out at an insect just out of reach of the bill and nearly toppling over in the attempt. It also feeds regularly on the nectar of *Capparis* flowers. **Call:** A subdued *tek...tek*, like the low clicking of one's tongue against the palate, uttered every few seconds. Usually no song in its winter quarters.

---

229. Blacknaped Blue Flycatcher — 230. Lesser Whitethroat
231. Orphean Warbler — 232. Jungle Myna

231. **The Orphean Warbler**—*Sylvia hortensis* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Between Sparrow and Bulbul. **Field Characters:** A slender, bush-haunting, arboreal bird, slaty grey above buffy white below, with a black skull cap covering eyes and ear-coverts. Tail black, partly white-tipped and with outer feathers largely white; conspicuous in flight. In female cap dark grey. Singly, in babool scrub on waste land about cultivation, or amongst thorn bushes in semi-desert country. **Distribution:** Eastern race *jerdoni* breeds in NW. Pakistan; Afghanistan to Iraq; winters in West Pakistan and India east to Bihar-Orissa, south to Madras (Tiruchirapali). **Habits:** Insectivorous, shy skulking. Hops singly amongst thorny bushes, hunting insects and caterpillars, occasionally descending to ground. Fond of flower nectar. Feeds regularly from blossoms of wild caper (*Capparis aphylla*) and probably effects cross-pollination. **Calls:** A harsh *chuck, chuck*, varied sometimes by a longer *chichirichich*. In breeding season male has a magnificent warbling song delivered from bush-tops etc. **Nesting:** *Season*—May/June. *Nest*—a deep cup of grass and leaves, lined with finer grass, often plastered outside with vegetable down; 2 to 5 ft. up in a bush. *Eggs*—3 to 5, greenish white, speckled and blotched with blackish and grey chiefly at the broad end.

232. **The Jungle Myna**—*Acridotheres fuscus* (Wagler)

HINDI NAME: *Jungli myna*

Size: Same as Common Myna (p. 30). **Field Characters:** Very like Common Myna but more *greyish* brown overall; with similar white wing patches, conspicuous in flight. Absence of bare bright yellow skin round eyes, and the bushy upstanding tuft of feathers on forehead are diagnostic points. Pairs or parties on well-wooded countryside; seldom about human habitations. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union and both Pakistans up to 6000 ft.; Burma; northern Ceylon. Resident but curiously local and patchy. Two races: northern *fuscus* more slaty grey on upper parts, with bright yellow iris; southern *mahrattensis* less grey on upper parts with bluish white iris. Other races extend the species to China and Malaysia. **Habits:** Less sophisticated than Common Myna and usually keeps away from habitations. Attends grazing cattle, hunting the grasshoppers and other insects flushed by their movements. Largely omnivorous. Also eats wild figs and berries, and flower nectar (pl. 83). **Calls:** Indistinguishable from Common Myna's, but the characteristic *keek-keek-kok-kok* etc. (nuptial "song") of the latter has not been recorded. **Nesting:** *Season*—mainly February to July. *Nest*—a collection of twigs, roots, grass, and rubbish stuffed in a tree-hole (woodpecker's) 8-20 ft. up, or in the weep-holes of a roadside revetment. *Eggs*—3 or 4, glossy turquoise blue.

233. **The Pied Myna**—*Sturnus contra* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Ablak myna*

Size: Bulbul+; Common Myna—. **Field Characters:** A trim black and white myna with orange orbital skin, and deep orange-and-yellow bill. Sexes alike. Parties and flocks about villages and cultivation. **Distribution:** India east of a line from Ambala (Punjab) to Hyderabad and Masulipatam (Andhra); East Pakistan; Burma. The two races that chiefly concern us are the nominate *contra*, and the NE. Assamese *sordidus*. They are differentiated on details of coloration. **Habits:** Rarely met with away from the neighbourhood of villages, towns, and cities where refuse dumps afford attractive feeding. Commonly seen in attendance on grazing cattle, particularly on moist or marshy environs of village tanks. **Calls:** A number of pleasant high-pitched notes, some reminiscent of snatches from the flight song of the finch-larks. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to September. *Nest*—large, untidy, globular, of twigs, leaves, grass and rubbish, with a lateral entrance. In branch of mango or similar tree 15 to 30 ft. up, sometimes 3 or 4 nests in the same tree. *Eggs*—4 or 5, glossy blue. Both sexes share in building and care of the young.

234. **The Green Munia**—*Estrilda formosa* (Latham)

HINDI NAMES: *Hari mūnia, Hari lāl*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** Very like the Red Munia (pl. 17) but light olive-green above, yellow below, the flanks barred with greenish brown and white. Tail black, rounded (not pointed). Bill deep scarlet. *Female* similar but much paler. Flocks in open deciduous forest and stony scrub jungle, to about 3000 ft. elevation. **Distribution:** A broad belt of central India between a line from Sirohi (Rajasthan) to Hazaribagh (Bihar) in the north, and Khandesh (Bombay) to Visakhapatnam Ghats (Andhra) in the south. Local and patchy. **Habits:** Sociable. Similar to those of the Red Munia (p. 33), but is less dependent on damp localities. Lantana scrub country is widely favoured. Flocks of 20 or more birds not uncommon, flying about in the characteristic disorderly undulating rabble and uttering feeble cheeps. **Food:** Chiefly grass seeds. **Nesting:** Curiously enough very little known. *Season*—ill-defined; October to January, and July, mentioned. *Nest*—globular, of coarse grass lined with finer grasses. Placed in a growing sugar cane plant with some of the leaves interwoven into the structure for support. The lateral entrance hole is prolonged to a short neck. Several nests built in close proximity. *Eggs*—5(?), white, Both sexes recorded as building the nest and incubating the eggs.

235. **The Blackbreasted Weaver Bird**—*Ploceus benghalensis* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Sarbo baya, Shor baya, Kantawala baya*

Size: Sparrow. **Field Characters:** *Male* in breeding plumage has brilliant golden yellow crown, white throat and a black band separating it from the fulvous-white underparts. In non-breeding male (illustrated), and *female*, crown brown like rest of upper plumage; black pectoral band less developed. A prominent supercilium, a spot behind ear, and narrow moustachial streaks, pale yellow. Flocks about cultivation and around reedy margins of tanks and jheels, or extensive tall grass areas. **Distribution:** Northern India east to Assam (common in the Himalayan terai); south to Gujarat. Both Pakistans. Patchy and local. **Habits:** Polygynous; colonial; on the whole similar to those of the Common and Striated weavers (p. 31). In courtship bows low before visiting female, presenting golden crown at her. Flaps wings deliberately and sings softly *tsi-tsisik-tsisik-tsik-tsik* like chirp of cricket or subdued squeaking of unoiled bicycle wheel. **Nesting:** *Season*—June to September. *Nest*—similar to the Striated Baya's; somewhat smaller and normally with shorter entrance tubes. Built in reed-beds in marsh with some of the growing reeds incorporated into the dome as support. Singly or in scattered groups of 4 or 5; sometimes larger colonies. *Eggs*—3 or 4, white, indistinguishable from those of the other two weavers.

236. **The Thickbilled Flowerpecker**—*Dicaeum agile* (Tickell)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Sparrow—; smaller than sunbird. **Field Characters:** Ashy olive-brown above; greyish buffy white below, faintly brown-streaked. Stout *bluish* finch-like bill readily distinguishes it from Tickell's Flowerpecker (p. 46). Sexes alike. Singly, on mistletoe-laden trees in open wooded country. **Distribution:** Indian race *agile* found practically throughout India (barring the arid NW. portions) up to 5000 ft. in Himalayas; East Pakistan. Ceylon has an endemic race, *zeylonense*. **Habits:** Similar, in general to Tickell's Flowerpecker. Feeds largely on ripe berries of *Loranthus* and *Viscum* plant parasites, but unlike Tickell's does not normally swallow them entire. The edible pulp is stripped off by manipulating berry in bill, the viscous seed being wiped on to a neighbouring branch. Thus it spreads the infestation among branches of the same tree rather than to distant ones. Also eats peepal figs, lantana berries, and other fruit. **Call:** A sharp metallic *chik-chik-chik* distinct from Tickell's. Spreads stumpy tail and screws it restlessly from side to side while perched. **Nesting:** *Season*—January to June. *Nest*—an oval felted pouch of vegetable down, similar to Tickell's, brown in colour, and well camouflaged. *Eggs*—2 or 3, pinkish white, blotched and speckled with brick-red.

---

233. Pied Myna
235. Blackbreasted Weaver Bird (non-breeding male)
234. Green Munia
236. Thickbilled Flowerpecker

Plate 59

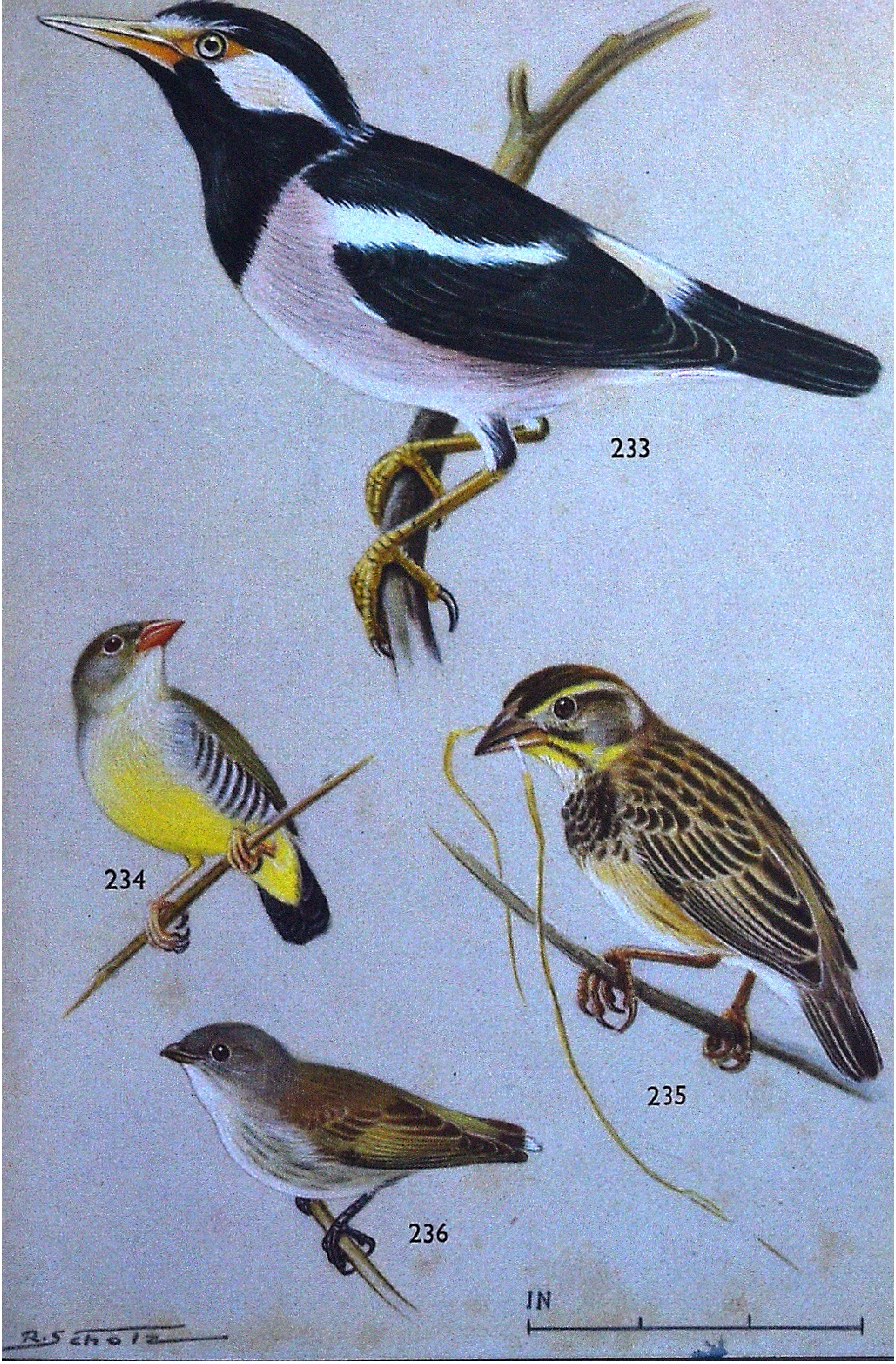


Plate 60

237. **The Sirkeer Cuckoo**—*Taccocua leschenaultii* Lesson

HINDI NAME: *Jungli tōta*

Size: House Crow ±; with longer, broader tail. **Field Characters:** An obvious relation of the Crow-Pheasant. A heavy-tailed earthy brown and rufous bird, with fine black shaft-streaks to the feathers. White tips to the graduated cross-rayed tail feathers prominent. Also the bright cherry-red and yellow stout hooked bill. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, on ground in broken scrub country and deciduous secondary jungle. **Distribution:** All India south and east of a line from Kutch to Simla; East Pakistan; Ceylon. Three races, differentiated on size and details of coloration. **Habits:** Largely terrestrial. Stalks about amongst thickets like Crow-Pheasant, searching for food: insects, lizards, fallen fruits and berries, etc. Runs swiftly through undergrowth looking like mongoose, but is a feeble flier. Ascends trees rapidly, hopping from branch to branch with great agility. **Call:** Occasional. A sharp loud *kek-kek-kek-kerek-kerek-kerek* of quality of Roseringed Parakeet's shrieks; also reminiscent in a way of call of Barred Jungle Owlet (*Glaucidium radiatum*, p. 64). **Nesting:** Non-parasitic. *Season*—March to August, varying with locality. *Nest*—a shallow saucer of twigs lined with green leaves, in a thorn bush or sapling 5 to 20 ft. up. *Eggs*—2 or 3, white, with a chalky texture.

238. **The Plaintive Cuckoo**—*Cacomantis merulinus* (Scopoli)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Between Bulbul and Myna. **Field Characters:** A slim arboreal bird, dark grey above, whitish below with grey chin and throat, White-tipped black tail, and a white patch on underside of black wings. prominent in flight. *Female* similar but sometimes "hepatic", i.e. bright chestnut above and on throat, barred with black on back and on white underparts. Singly, in scrub and openly wooded country. In normal plumage confusable with DARK GREY CUCKOO-SHRIKE (*Coracina melaschistos*); in hepatic phase with BAYBANDED CUCKOO (*Cacomantis sonneratii*). The latter has a very different call *wēē-ti-tēē-ti* reminiscent of *crossword puzzle* of Indian Cuckoo (p. 50) but in much higher key. **Distribution:** Indian race *passerinus* practically throughout India south of the Himalayas (except the arid NW. portions), east to W. Bengal; Ceylon (winter). Replaced by the Burmese *querulus* (paler above; rufous below) in Assam and E. Pakistan. **Habits:** Solitary, arboreal, insectivorous, with hawk-like flight. **Food:** Plant bugs, caterpillars, and other insects. **Calls:** Normally a high-pitched *p'teer, p'teer, p'teer*, or *peter-peter*. Also a pleasant, plaintive whistling song *pi-pi-pipeepeepi-pipeepee* etc. delivered from exposed tree-top, with tail depressed and wings drooping. **Nesting:** *Season*—July to September (SW. monsoon). Parasitic chiefly on Tailor Birds and Ashy Wren-Warblers (pp. 25, 26), its eggs matching theirs in coloration and markings in varying degree.

---

237. Sirkeer Cuckoo
238. Plaintive Cuckoo
239. Malabar Pied Hornbill
240. Crested Tree Swift

239. **The Malabar Pied Hornbill**—*Anthracoceros coronatus* (Boddaert)

HINDI NAMES: *Dhan churi, Suleimani mūrghi*

Size: Kite. **Field Characters:** A heavy-billed arboreal bird with black neck, back, and wings, white tips to the flight feathers, and white underparts. Tail longish, with outer feathers *all* white. A ponderous wax-yellow and black horn-shaped bill surmounted by a casque sharply ridged along top, flat on sides, ending in a point. *Female* differs only in colour details of soft parts. Noisy flocks in fruit-laden trees in well-wooded deciduous country. **Distribution:** Ceylon; south and central India; north to southeastern. U.P.; Bihar; and Orissa.

The very similar LARGE PIED HORNBILL (*A. malabaricus*) with outer tail feathers white-tipped black, and sides of casque convex, has a more northerly range, Kumaon into Assam. The GREAT INDIAN HORNBILL (*Buceros bicornis*) of the W. Ghats and tropical E. Himalayas is much larger: black with white neck, black-and-white wings and tail, and concave-topped casque.

Habits: Sociable, mainly frugivorous. Also eats lizards, mice, and baby birds. Flight: a few noisy flaps followed by a glide, with wing-tips upturned. **Calls:** A variety of loud raucous cackling and inane screams reminiscent of the protestations of a dak bungalow *mūrghi* seized by the cook, and also the yelps of a smacked puppy! **Nesting:** *Season*—March to June. Little recorded, but presumably of the same general pattern as other hornbills (cf. p. 133). *Eggs*—2 to 4, white, usually woodstained brownish.

240. **The Crested Tree Swift**—*Hemiprocne longipennis* (Tickell)

HINDI NAME: *Tājdār abābīl*

Size: Bulbul—. **Field Characters:** A slender swift, blue-grey above, paler and whitish below, with a prominent erectile crest on forehead, long pointed wings, and deeply forked tail. Chin and throat chestnut in male, grey in female. In overhead flight very like Palm Swift (p. 60), but larger and with more deeply forked tail. Pairs or small parties hawking midges and tiny winged insects over deciduous forest. **Distribution:** Ceylon; practically all India (except the arid NW. portions) up to and along the base of the Outer Himalayas into Assam; East Pakistan; Burma; Thailand, etc. Local and patchy. **Habits:** Perches bolt upright on bare topmost twigs with wing-tips crossed on either side of the spiky tail feathers. **Calls:** A variety of loud and harsh but not unpleasant notes uttered from perch and also on the wing, the commonest being *whit-uck, whit-uck, whit-uck*, etc. Others are reminiscent of the 'scolding' of a shikra hawk (*Accipiter badius*). **Nesting:** *Season*—December to July and possibly later, varying with locality. *Nest*—a ridiculously tiny, shallow and flimsy half saucer of scraps of bark and feathers gummed together with the bird's saliva. Attached to upper surface of a slender leafless branch 12 to 40 ft. up, difficult to detect from the ground. *Egg*—a singleton, pale grey, elliptical, almost completely filling the nest.

241. The Ruff and Reeve—*Philomachus pugnax* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Geh-wala, Băgbăd*

Size: Male (Ruff)= Partridge; female (Reeve)= Quail+. **Field Characters:** A rather dumpy greyish brown wader with bold scaly patterned upper plumage and relatively short sandpiper-like bill. In flight a narrow white wing-band and whitish patches on either side at base of tail, suggestive clues. Sexes alike, but Reeve considerably smaller. In summer plumage, sometimes partially acquired before emigration (April/May), Ruff extremely variable with much black, white, purple, chestnut, and buff in it, and with a peculiar ruff and ear tufts. Reeve as in winter, but blacker above. Flocks on marshes and tidal mudflats, etc. **Distribution:** Winter visitor to practically all India; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Commoner in N. India. Breeds in temperate Europe and N. Asia. **Habits:** Gregarious; on first arrival in N. India sometimes seen in enormous concentrations. Behaviour, food, etc. not markedly different from other migrant waders, but takes larger quantities of weed seeds. A good sporting bird. Ruff best known for its promiscuous breeding habits and its fantastic communal sparring tournaments or courtship displays. A number of Ruffs in variegated breeding plumages gather at selected spots known as "leks" or "hills", each occupying an adjacent "territory" of a few square inches. The neighbours posture threateningly with ruff and ear tufts erected, legs flexed, head lowered, bill pointing to ground, and tilt and leap at one another. Ready-to-breed females visit the "hills" from time to time and mate with the Ruff of their choice. He takes no part in the nesting chores.

242. The Blacktailed Godwit—*Limosa limosa* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Gudēra, Gairiya, Jangral, Khăg, Mălgūjhā*

Size: Partridge+. **Field Characters:** A variegated brown and white wader very like the Whimbrel or Curlew (p. 94) in general effect, but with a slender, straight, slightly upcurved bill. In flight the broad black band across end of white tail, and a white band along the trailing edge of the wings are diagnostic points. In summer plumage, sometimes acquired before emigration in March/April, the head, neck, and breast become rusty red (as illustrated). Sexes alike. Small parties or large flocks on marshy jheels and tidal mudflats.

Rarer, and sometimes seen in association with the above in W. Pakistan and NW. India, is the slightly smaller and relatively shorter legged BARTAILED GODWIT (*Limosa lapponica*). Shorter legs, *barred* (instead of black-ended) tail, white rump, and absence of white wing-bands are its distinguishing characters.

Distribution: Winter visitor to practically all India; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma; in two races which breed from N. Europe and E. Siberia to Japan. **Habits:** Similar to those of the Curlew and Whimbrel. Keeps to marshes of both fresh and brackish water, often in large close-packed flocks and in association with other waders. **Food:** Worms, molluscs, crabs, insects. Godwits are excellent for the table, and this combined with their swift flight and ever watchful alertness makes them good sporting birds, eagerly sought by sportsmen.

243. The Spurwinged Plover—*Vanellus spinosus* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Partridge+. **Field Characters:** An obvious cousin of the Red-wattled Lapwing. Vinous grey and light brown above and on breast, white below. Forehead, crown, occipital crest, and throat black bordered with white. A black patch on abdomen. Rump and tail white with a broad black tip to latter. In flight a large white patch or bar on the wing, black wing-tips, and contrasting black and white pattern on head diagnostic. On ground, the hunched posture with head and neck almost furtively drawn in is a notable feature. Sexes alike. Pairs or small parties on sand- and shingle banks of large rivers. **Distribution:** A large portion of northern and eastern India from western U.P. south through western M.P. and Andhra. East Pakistan; Burma. Not Ceylon. Extends into the Indochinese sub-region. **Habits:** Affects shoals and sandbanks in the larger rivers and hardly ever met with away from them. Flight, movements, and behaviour in general very like those of the Redwattled Lapwing. **Call:** A single-noted high-pitched, insistent *did, did, did*, etc. of the quality of the Yellow-wattled Lapwing's call. The pointed black horny spur on the bend of the wing could be an effective weapon of offence, but it has not been observed to be so used. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to June. *Nest*—a shallow scrape in sand on an exposed river bank or shoal. *Eggs*—3 or 4, olive-stone or yellowish stone, blotched and spotted with shades of brown and black—very like those of the Redwattled Lapwing.

244. The Golden Plover—*Pluvialis dominica* P.L.S. Müller

HINDI NAME: *Chhota batān*

Size: Partridge. **Field Characters:** Typical plover with thick head, slender bare legs, pigeon-like bill. Brown above, spangled with white and gold; whitish below mottled on breast with brown, grey, yellow. In flight narrow pointed wings *without wing-bar*, and fanned-out *brown tail* conspicuous. In summer (breeding) plumage underparts black. On arrival in India (autumn) and before departure (spring) commonly with parti-coloured black and white underparts. Sexes alike. Flocks on wet pasture land, moist grassy edges of jheels, etc.

The Grey Plover (*Pluvialis squatarola*), easily confused with this, has upper parts mottled only with silver-grey, no gold. On arrival (Sept./Oct.) and again before leaving (Mar./April) seen in partial breeding plumage: black above barred and spotted with silver-white; underparts black. *White tail*, brown-barred near tip; a conspicuous black oval patch (axillaries) at armpit, and *white wing-bar* diagnostic in flight. Usually on sea coast; seldom inland.

Distribution: The Golden Plover (eastern race *fulva*) is a winter visitor practically throughout India; both Pakistans; Ceylon; Burma. Breeds in N. Siberia, June/July. **Habits:** Typical plover. Runs about on moist grassland, stopping erect now and again and dipping forward steeply to pick up food—tiny snails, crabs, insects, berries, etc. When one bird rises on alarm the scattered flock follows almost simultaneously, wheeling and banking on rapidly beating wings in compact formation. **Call:** A clear high-pitched rather mournful double whistle *tu-ee*. Its palatability combined with its natural wariness and speed on the wing make it a coveted sporting bird.

---

241. Ruff and Reeve — 242. Blacktailed Godwit

243. Spurwinged Plover — 244. Golden Plover

Plate 61

Plate 62

245. **The Oystercatcher**—*Haematopus ostralegus* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME:

Size: Partridge+. **Field Characters:** A striking black-and-white shore bird with stoutish bare red legs and long, straight, compressed orange-red bill, snipe-like but blunt or truncated at tip. In flight the broad white band across the black wings, white lower back and underparts contrasting with the black head, breast, and tail, are diagnostic points. Sexes alike. Pairs or parties on sea coast. **Distribution:** Practically world-wide. Winter visitor to India and both Pakistans; in two races: NW.-Asiatic *ostralegus*, NE.-Asiatic *osculans*. The latter form (presumably) has recently been discovered breeding in the Sundarbans. **Habits:** Keeps to rocky seashores and tidal estuaries where it runs about and feeds at low tide. **Food:** Chiefly oysters and mussels, the shells being prised open and contents chiselled out with the specially adapted bill. Also small crabs and marine worms probed out of the wet sand. **Call:** A shrill, plaintive piping, reminiscent of the Whistling Teal. **Nesting:** Only once recorded within Indo-Pakistan limits (Khulna Sundarbans), in April. *Nest*—a scrape on an open sandbank paved with shells and pebbles. *Eggs*—3 or 4, brownish buff spotted with black and dark grey, somewhat more heavily at the broad end.

246. **The Whitebellied Sea Eagle**—*Haliaeetus leucogaster* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAME. *Kohassa*

Size: Pariah Kite+. **Field Characters:** A large handsome eagle, ashy brown above with pure white head, neck, and underparts and terminal third of tail. In overhead flight the broad blackish border to white underside of wings, and the wedge-shaped tail are diagnostic features. When sailing, the wings are held above the line of the back in a wide V. Sexes alike. Singly or pairs, by the sea coast. **Distribution:** The seaboard of India from about Bombay south, and up the eastern side; Ceylon; Burma; Malaysia to Australia. **Habits:** Keeps to the sea coast and tidal estuaries. Where undisturbed, pairs occupy the same localities for many years in succession, almost traditionally. **Call:** A distinctive loud, nasal cackling *kenk-kenk-kenk* etc., quickly repeated. **Food:** Fish and, principally, sea snakes scooped up in its talons from near the surface of the water. It does not dive after them like the Osprey. **Nesting:** *Season*—October to June. *Nest*—a huge platform of sticks lined with green leaves, high up in a casuarina or other lofty tree near the seashore. Also on rocky offshore islets. Usually the traditional nest is renovated from year to year. *Eggs*—2, white, unmarked.

---

245. Oystercatcher
246. Whitebellied Sea Eagle
247 Shahin Falcon
248. Painted Sandgrouse

247. **The Shahin Falcon**—*Falco peregrinus peregrinator* Sundevall

HINDI NAMES: *Shahin* (female), *Kohi* or *Koela* (male)

Size: Jungle Crow. **Field Characters:** A powerful, alert, broad-shouldered falcon, slaty above with black head, nape, and conspicuous moustachial stripes. Throat and breast white; rest of underparts ferruginous. Young birds vary but are blacker above, striped on breast and heavily barred on flanks. *Female* larger. Solitary, or pairs, on cliffs, rock pinnacles, about hill forts, etc. **Distribution:** Resident practically throughout the hilly portions of India; East Pakistan; Ceylon; Burma. The north Asian race of the Peregrine (*F. p. japonensis*)—paler above, almost white below—is a winter visitor. **Habits:** A typical falcon with pointed wings. Flight swift and powerful, on rapidly beating wings interspersed with long glides. Lives largely on birds like duck, partridges, pigeons, and parakeets stooping on them with tremendous velocity, striking in mid-air with its powerful hind claw, and bearing them away to its favourite perch on a crag to be devoured. In the breeding season pairs indulge in a spectacular aerial display, stooping at each other, looping, turning, and twisting with phenomenal speed. **Nesting:** *Season*—March to May. *Nest*—a platform of twigs, grass, etc. on a ledge on a cliff-face. *Eggs*—2 or 3, variable, pinkish buff to pinkish red marked lightly or heavily with dark brick-red or purplish.

248. **The Painted Sandgrouse**—*Pterocles indicus* (Gmelin)

HINDI NAMES: *Pahāri bhat-titar*, *Bhat-ban*, *Handeri*

Size: Between Myna and Pigeon. **Field Characters:** Smaller than the Common Sandgrouse (p. 77), with close-barred plumage and no pin feathers in tail. White forecrown cut across by a black band, tri-coloured gorget on breast (chestnut, buff, and black), and close-barred underparts diagnostic of male. *Female* finely barred above and below with chocolate, black, and buff. Pairs or small parties in dry, stony scrub country, and open forest. **Distribution:** Peculiar to India. Resident over the greater part of peninsular and central India and NW. Pakistan; locally migratory in rainy season. Not in Assam, E. Pakistan, or Ceylon. **Habits:** Terrestrial; usually pairs, seldom flocks. Walks and runs better than Common Sandgrouse. Extraordinarily well camouflaged when squatted. Rises suddenly when almost trampled on, with a clucking *yek-yek-yek* and noisy clapping of wings. Has swift flapping flight. Partly crepuscular. Large numbers concentrate to drink at a favourite water-hole at dusk, arriving in small parties, and continuing till almost quite dark. Said to drink in the morning also well before sunrise. When flying to and from water, utters a distinctive *chirik-chirik* which in the dark is often the only indication of the traffic. **Food:** Grain, seeds and shoots. **Nesting:** *Season*—Practically throughout the year, chiefly March to June. *Nest*—a scrape on stony ground under protection of a bush or grass clump. *Eggs*—3, cream to salmon pink, sparsely spotted and blotched with purplish red or reddish grey.

249. **The Tufted Pochard**—*Aythya fuligula* (Linnaeus)

HINDI NAMES: *Dubaru, Ablak, Rahwâra*

Size: Domestic duck—; about same as Gadwall. **Field Characters:** The boldly contrasting black-and-white plumage of the *drake*, and the limp occipital tuft, prominent when seen in profile, simplify identification at rest. In flight a broad white band along trailing edge of wing, in both sexes, provides a further clue. *Duck* dark brown where drake black, with no tuft and less white in lower plumage. Parties or small flocks on reed-fringed jheels and open irrigation tanks. **Distribution:** Winter visitor to practically all India; both Pakistans; Burma. Rare vagrant in Ceylon. Breeds in Europe, N. and C. Asia. **Habits:** Along with White-eyed Pochard (p. 112) one of our commonest migratory diving ducks, a group distinguished by the possession of a broadly lobed hind-toe. Legs set far back in the body, ill-adapted for walking but admirably suited for diving and swimming both above and below the surface. Feeds in deep water by diving; hence oftener seen on open expanses in the middle of jheels and irrigation reservoirs. It can remain submerged for considerable periods, and wounded birds are hard to retrieve, especially from vegetation covered tanks where they hold on to weeds below the surface. **Food:** Molluscs, crustaceans, water insects, etc. Also water weeds.

250. **The Wigeon**—*Anas penelope* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Peasan, Patari, Pharia, Chhota lāl-sīr*

Size: Domestic duck—; about same as Gadwall. **Field Characters:** General aspect of *drake* grey. The chestnut head with cream coloured patch on forecrown, brownish pink breast, black tail coverts, large horizontal white patch on closed wing, and small narrow blue-grey bill, are diagnostic points. In flight a broad white shoulder-patch near leading edge of wing, and the whitish "bald" forecrown, are conspicuous. *Duck* like female gadwall but with speculum of different pattern (not contrasty black and white), and small blue bill like drake's. Flocks on shallow, reedy jheels and marshes. **Distribution:** Winter visitor. Common in W. Pakistan and N. India; locally abundant in some years. Less common in peninsular and eastern India and in Burma; sparse and irregular in Ceylon. Breeds in the northern Palaearctic Region. **Habits:** Frequents shallow grassy jheels and marshes. A mixed surface feeder, largely vegetarian. Besides up-ending in shallow water for food, is often seen walking about on marshes grazing on grass shoots and aquatic weeds in the manner of geese. A swift and powerful flier, with a peculiar rustling sound of wings. Like other coveted sporting ducks, e.g. mallard, pintail and gadwall, is usually amongst the first species to climb high and get well out of gunshot soon after firing has commenced on a jheel. A shrill pipe or whistle is uttered in flight as well as on the ground and when swimming.

251. The Gadwall—*Anas strepera* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Myle, Bhuar, Beykhur*

Size: Domestic duck—. **Field Characters:** General effect of *drake* dark brown and grey, with whitish belly and very black tail end. A glistening white patch on trailing edge of wing, broadly bordered in front with black, conspicuous in flight. At rest a chestnut patch in front of this black-and-white speculum is a good pointer. *Duck* dark brown mottled with buff, a duller and slightly smaller edition of the Mallard, also with yellow legs. Diagnosed in flight by white wing mirror as in drake, though at rest this usually concealed. Parties and flocks on shallow, reedy jheels and marshes. **Distribution:** Winter visitor. Perhaps one of our commonest and locally abundant migratory wildfowl, particularly in W. Pakistan and N. India. Less common in peninsular India; vagrant in Ceylon. Breeds in sub-arctic northern Europe and Asia. **Habits:** Keeps in parties or flocks in association with other ducks on suitable waters. A mixed surface feeder like the Mallard, largely vegetarian, and also possessing the same good qualities as a sporting bird and for the table. A number of call notes have been described, but it is a very silent bird in its winter quarters.

252. The Mallard—*Anas platyrhynchos* Linnaeus

HINDI NAMES: *Nīl-sīr, Nīr-rugi, Līlgeh*

Size: Domestic duck. **Field Characters:** *Drake* largely grey above and below, finely pencilled and vermiculated with black. Glistening dark green head and neck separated from chestnut breast by narrow white collar. Rump, tail-coverts, and two upcurled central tail feathers black. Metallic purplish blue 'mirror' on wing bordered in front and behind by black and white lines, conspicuous in flight. Yellowish green bill; orange legs. *Duck* (and drake in eclipse plumage): brown and buff, streaked and spotted with black. Orange legs. Distinguished from the very similar female Shoveller (p. 111), also orange-legged, by bill shape and *purple* speculum (as against green). Parties or flocks on reedy shallow jheels. **Distribution:** Winter visitor. Common in W. Pakistan and NW. India; less common or rare east to Assam, south to Bombay. Breeds in the Palaearctic Region; sparingly in Kashmir. **Habits:** A typical surface-feeding or dabbling duck, the ancestor of all our domestic breeds; largely vegetarian. Dabbles for food as it walks about on a marsh, or tips ('up-ends') in water with forepart of body submerged, tail sticking comically skyward. A fast flier, excellent for the table, and much sought after by sportsmen. **Call:** Of drake normally a wheezy murmur; of duck a loud *quack-quack*, especially when alarmed and rising almost vertically, off the water. **Nesting:** *Season*—in Kashmir, May/June. *Nest*—a pad of rushes and weeds thickly lined with down, under a bush or grass clump near edge of lake. *Eggs*—6 to 10, greenish grey to yellowish stone.

---

249. Tufted Pochard
251. Gadwall

250. Wigeon
252. Mallard

Plate 63

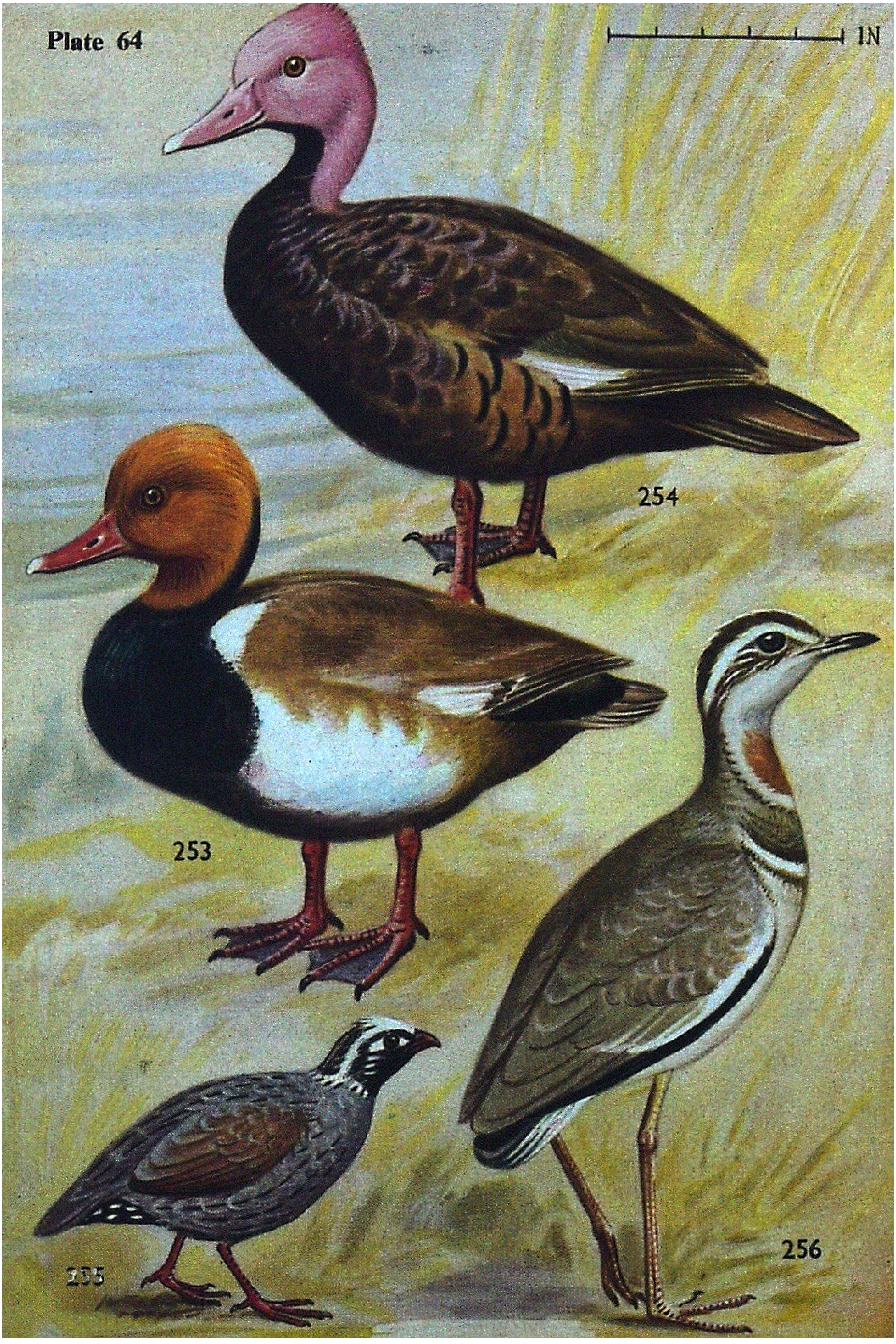


Plate 64
1N
254
253
256
255

253. The Redcrested Pochard—*Netta rufina* (Pallas)
HINDI NAMES: *Lāl-chōnch, Lāl-sīr, Doommer*

Size: Domestic duck±. **Field Characters:** *Drake:* Head and fluffy, full, mop-like crest rich chestnut and golden orange, with bright crimson bill. Upper parts light brown with white patches on shoulders, and white wing mirror. Lower plumage black; flanks white. In flight, red head and bill, black body, white flanks, white underside of wing and the broad white bar on its trailing edge above, provide satisfactory identification. *Duck:* dull sooty brown above, largely whitish below, with dark brown crown and nape sharply demarcated from whitish face and foreneck. A whitish speculum. Identifying unaccompanied female needs practice. Flocks on vegetation-covered tanks and jheels. **Distribution:** Winter visitor. Common and locally abundant in W. Pakistan and N. India, decreasingly so in the Peninsula. Not found south of Madras or in Ceylon. Sparingly in Burma. Breeds in the southern Palaearctic Region, nearest in Baluchistan. **Habits:** A diving duck though commonly feeding on the surface, dabbling and up-ending like the Gadwall or Mallard. **Food:** Shoots and roots of water plants, molluscs, crustaceans, insects, etc. Very silent in its winter quarters, and on the whole wary.

Since this species is often mistaken for and reported as the rare and virtually extinct Pinkheaded Duck particular attention is invited from birdwatchers and sportsmen to the diagnoses of the two.

254. The Pinkheaded Duck—*Rhodonessa caryophyllacea* (Latham)
HINDI NAME: *Gūlāb-sīr*

Size: Domestic duck±. **Field Characters:** *Drake*: blackish brown above and below with a light pinkish buff speculum prominent in flight. Partially tufted bright pink head, and bill—the colour of new blotting paper. Underside of wings pale shell pink. *Duck:* above and below dull brown with pale brownish buff speculum. Head suffused with bright pink but the pink area not sharply demarcated as in drake. Long thin neck and gradual slope of forehead rather reminiscent of Whistling Teal (p. 109). Pairs and small flocks "from 8 to 30 or even 40" on wooded jheels. **Distribution:** The swampy jungles of the Himalayan terai and duars from Nepal to Assam; Manipur; E. Pakistan; Burma (?). Obtained as far south as Nellore (Andhra) and Jalna (Maharashtra). Last authentic record from Darbhanga district, Bihar, June 1935. Apparently never common or abundant, but was occasionally seen amongst sportsmen's bags of wildfowl. Reduction in numbers noticed as early as 1878, although until about 1890 a half dozen or so still turned up in Calcutta bird market every season. Since 1956 its killing or capturing is totally banned by law, but possibly the bird is already extinct. **Habits:** Resident and local wanderer. In captivity, observed to behave like dabbling ducks, not diving for its food. **Nesting:** Formerly bred in swampy dense forests amongst tall grass areas. *Season*—recorded as May to July. *Nest*—a round pad of grass on ground, well concealed. *Eggs*—5 to 10, roundish, smooth, ivory white.

---

253. Redcrested Pochard — 254. Pinkheaded Duck
255. Mountain Quail — 256. Jerdon's Courser

255. **The Mountain Quail**—*Ophrysia superciliosa* (Gray)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Between Quail and Partridge. **Field Characters:** *Male:* slaty grey-brown above tinged with olive. Forehead and prominent broad supercilium white, bordered above and below with black. Crown greyish brown with black streaks. Chin, throat, and face black, the last patterned with white. Under tail-coverts black with broad white terminal bars. Short, stout coral-red bill (shaped rather like bush quail's), red legs, and relatively long tail for partridge make it unconfusable with any other game bird. *Female:* cinnamon-brown above, paler below, spotted and broadly streaked with black. Face pinkish grey; bill and legs duller red than in male. **Distribution:** Known only from the western Himalayas between 6000 and 7000 ft. altitude, in the neighbourhoods of Mussooree and Naini Tal. Last specimen procured near latter place in 1876. **Habits:** Was found in patches of long grass and brushwood on steep hillsides, in small coveys of 5 or 6. Flew reluctantly almost when trampled on, heavily and for short distances, soon pitching into the grass again. **Call:** A shrill whistle.

Less than a dozen specimens exist in museums, and nothing is known about its biology. All recent efforts to re-discover the bird have failed.

256. **Jerdon's or Doublebanded, Courser**—*Cursorius bitorquatus* (Blyth)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Partridge±. **Field Characters:** An unmistakable first cousin of the Indian Courser (p. 89). Upper parts pinkish sandy brown. Crown and hindneck dark brown with broad whitish supercilium from lores to nape. Chin and throat whitish. Foreneck rufous, separated from brown breast by a white band. A second white band across lower breast. Rest of underparts whitish. Tail white and black. A white wing-bar prominent in flight. Sexes alike. **Distribution:** Indigenous to peninsular India though its nearest relations are African. Only known from the Godavari Valley in Andhra—Nellore, Cuddapah, Sironcha, Bhadrachalam, and Anantpur neighbourhoods. First discovered in 1848; last authentic record in 1900 since when, in spite of careful search, it has not been found again in the same localities or elsewhere. **Habits:** Apparently not very different from those of the common Indian Courser except that it is (or was) found in broken forested and scrub country instead of open wasteland; in pairs. **Nesting:** *Eggs,* very similar in coloration and markings to the Indian Courser's, are anonymously claimed to have been taken once on bare ground in thin scrub jungle. That was in 1895 since when further information is lacking.

257. The Wryneck—*Jynx torquilla* Linnaeus

HINDI NAME: *Viri mōt* (Kashmir)

Size: Sparrow +. **Field Characters:** Silvery grey-brown above, streaked and vermiculated with black and fulvous; whitish below, with black arrowhead markings producing a finely cross-barred pattern. Deceptively sparrow-like, particularly in flight. On a flashing glimpse, also easily mistaken for Great Reed Warbler in the appropriate habitat. Sexes alike. Singly in stunted thorn jungle and open deciduous country; not abundant but fairly common though often escaping notice by its unobtrusive behaviour. **Distribution:** Breeds in Kashmir; winter visitor to both Pakistans and practically the entire Indian Union excepting the heavy rainfall evergreen forest tracts. Three slightly differing races. **Habits:** Although closely related to woodpeckers, appearance and behaviour rather sparrow-like. Clings to stems and branches of trees tapping on the bark like woodpecker, as well as perches crosswise in the typical passerine manner. Hops about on ground with tail raised like Indian Robin, picking up ants and other insects which comprise its diet. Has a comical way of stretching neck and bill upwards and twisting its head slowly from side to side, especially when surprised within its nest-hole or handled—evidently a threatening gesture. **Call:** A shrill, quick-repeated nasal *chewn, chewn, chewn* (4 or 5 times at about 3 per second) which betrays the bird's presence in a locality oftener than it is seen. **Nesting:** *Season*—in Kashmir chiefly May and June. *Nest*—a hollow in a rotten branch or tree stem, natural or a disused woodpecker boring, at varying heights. *Eggs*—6 to 8, white, unglossed oval, often somewhat pointed at the smaller end.

258. The Pigmy Woodpecker—*Dendrocopos nanus* (Vigors)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** A diminutive pied woodpecker, barred dark brown and white above; dusky white below with faint brown longitudinal streaks. A conspicuous broad white stripe from above eye down sides of neck. Female lacks the narrow scarlet streak on either side of hindcrown. Singly or pairs in openly wooded deciduous country. **Distribution:** Practically the entire Indian Union and both Pakistans. Himalayan foothills and terai (including Nepal and Sikkim), and peninsular plains and hills. Also Ceylon. Four slightly differing races of which one peculiar to Ceylon. **Habits:** Like the Mahratta and other woodpeckers, but more commonly associating with the mixed itinerant hunting parties of small birds. Feeds on stems of saplings close to ground as well as high up among the slender branches and end-twigs of tall trees, running jerkily up and down and around them with the agility of a nuthatch and flying on to the next tree-top. **Food:** Insects, flower-nectar, and soft pulp of berries and banyan and peepul figs. **Call:** A feeble, mousy *click-r-r-r* as contact note between a pair. **Nesting:** *Season*—February to April, varying locally in the different parts of its range. *Nest*—a natural hollow in a rotten branch, or hole excavated by the birds themselves. *Eggs*—2 or 3, glossy white, short blunt ovals.

259. Blackheaded Yellow Bulbul—*Pycnonotus melanicterus* (Gmelin) HINDI NAME: *Zārd būlbūl*

Size: Myna—; same as Redvented Bulbul. **Field Characters:** Head, face and throat glossy black (as is also the pointed erect crest in the northern race *flaviventris*, illustrated). Upperparts olive-yellow; lower bright oil-yellow. Pale yellow eyes conspicuous at short range and through glasses. Sexes alike. Singly or in pairs or small parties in secondary scrub jungle, shrubbery around cultivation and on the outskirts of forest. **Distribution** (*flaviventris*): lower Himalayas from Mussooree to Assam (including Nepal, Sikkim, and Bhutan) up to about 5000 ft., south to northern Madhya Pradesh, Orissa, and northern Andhra. The Rubythroated crestless race (*gularis*) occurs in Kerala and Mysore; Ceylon has the nominate *melanicterus*, smaller and crestless with a yellow throat. **Habits:** Similar to the Redvented and other bulbuls described on pages 9 and 10. Mainly frugivorous, but also eats insects. **Call** very pleasant; something between the cheery notes of the Redwhiskered Bulbul and the tinkling song of the White-spotted Fantail Flycatcher. **Nesting:** *Season*—principally January to June, but also breeds in other months. *Nest*—like other bulbuls', a cup of fine twigs, rootlets, grass, etc. often bound with cobwebs, placed fairly low down in a bush or small tree. *Eggs*—2 or 3, reddish white stippled and blotched with various shades of red. Both sexes share in nest building, incubation, and care of the young.

260. The Yellow Wagtail—*Motacilla flava* Linnaeus
HINDI NAMES: *Pillăkh, Pān pillăkh*

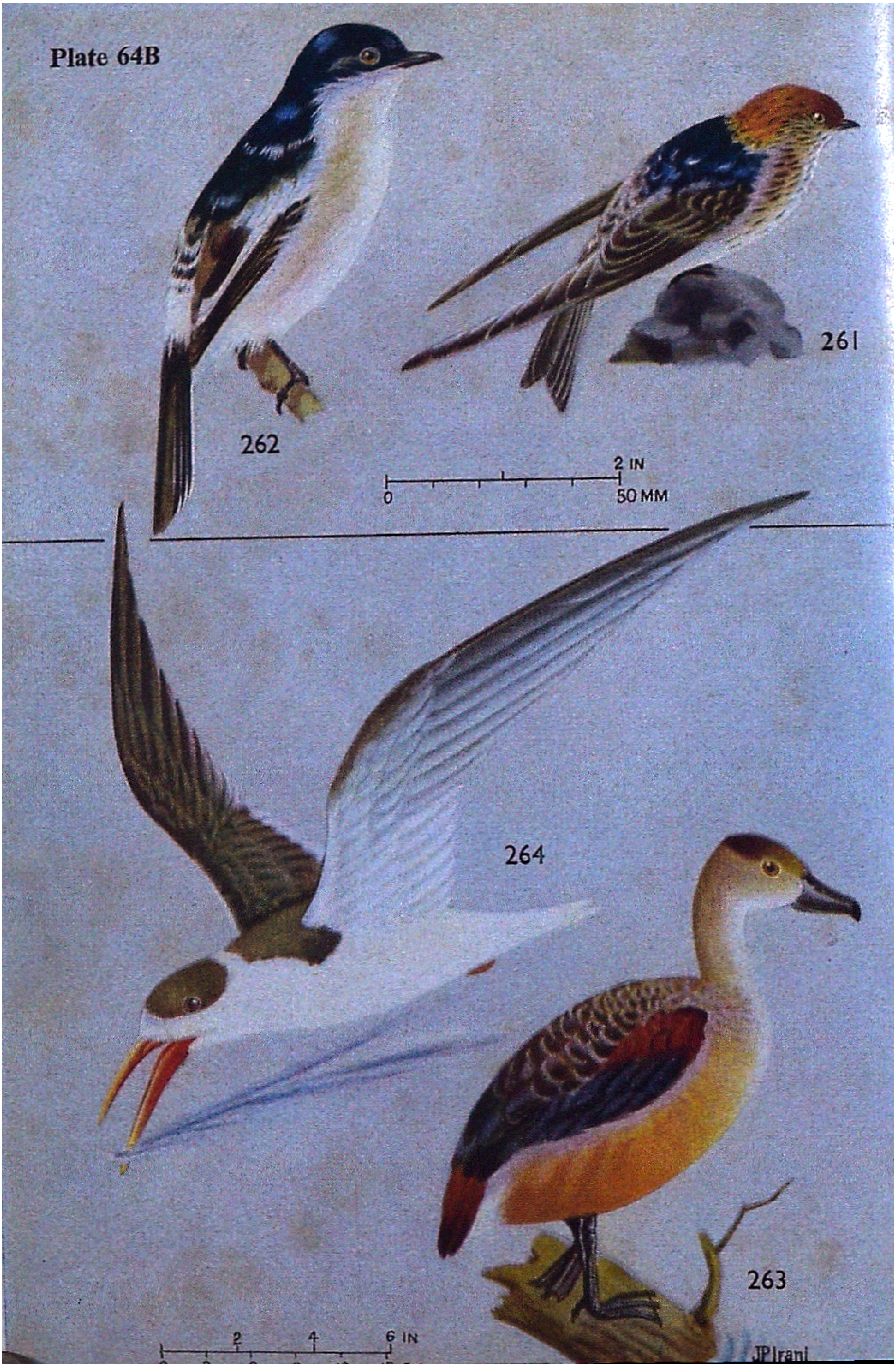
Size: Sparrow ±. **Field Characters:** A slim, lively, long-tailed bird chiefly yellowish- or olive-green above, yellow below, seen running about in marshy fields and pastureland, constantly wagging its tail up and down. The three commonest races wintering in India are the Blackheaded (*melanogrisea*) and Blueheaded (*beema*)—A and B—and the Greyheaded (*thunbergi*). They are easily identified in adult summer plumage, but difficult to tell apart in juvenile and winter dress. **Distribution:** Common winter visitor to the entire Indian Union and both Pakistans. Also Nepal, Sikkim, Bhutan, Ceylon, Andaman and Nicobar islands. **Habits:** Similar to the other wagtails described on pages 39 and 40. Runs about in short spurts with brisk mincing steps, picking up tiny insects, occasionally springing into the air to capture a fleeing midge. Flies in undulating curves—a few quick wing flaps followed by a pause—accompanied by the distinctive call-note *weesp*. Roosts in reedbeds and standing sugarcane crops in enormous swarms often commuting long distances—up to 20 miles or more—at sunrise and sunset between the feeding ground and roost, milling around in dense 'clouds' above the roosting fields before dropping into them like a rain of falling leaves! Some indication of the vast abundance of these winter visitors over the country as a whole can only be obtained after witnessing this astounding spectacle.

---

257. Wryneck 258. Pigmy Woodpecker
259. Blackheaded Yellow Bulbul 260. Yellow Wagtail, A and B.

258
257
259
260B
260A
JPIrani
IN
2
MM
50

Plate 64B



261. The Indian Cliff Swallow—*Hirundo fluvicola* Blyth

HINDI NAME: *Nāhār abābīl*

Size: Sparrow—. **Field Characters:** Very like Dusky Crag Martin, also with short square-cut tail, but glossy steel-blue above with pale brown rump and dull chestnut forehead and crown; whitish below boldly streaked with brown on throat and upper breast. Sexes alike. Large congregations hawking insects near water. **Distribution:** West Pakistan plains (excluding Sind), and eastward through Jammu and S. Kashmir along the base of the Himalayas to Sikkim duars; southward throughout the Peninsula to about Coimbatore. Local and patchy. **Habits:** Keeps in large colonies near water—canals, tanks, moats, etc., e.g., along the Ganges and Jumna canals in U.P. Hawks midges and other tiny winged insects often close over water, usually in company with other swallows and House Swifts. Utters a sharp *trr-trr* in flight. On winter mornings long, close-packed lines sun themselves on telegraph wires, till the sun is well up, at one point suddenly 'exploding', as to a given signal, and dispersing to fly about in a scattered rabble and feed. **Nesting:** *Season* more or less all year; principally December to April and July to October. *Nest*—colonial: a large agglomeration of mud, like a disorderly honeycomb, sometimes with hundreds of 'pots' fused together, each with a short tubular entrance (see Plate 73). Attached under bridges over canals, or under gateway arches etc., usually near water, often within a town. *Eggs*—3 or 4, normally white, sometimes smudged with brownish.

262. The Pied Flycatcher-Shrike—*Hemipus picatus* (Sykes)

HINDI NAME:

Size: Sparrow ±. **Field Characters:** A small black-and-white flycatcher-like bird with a characteristic hunchbacked profile when perched. In female, black portions replaced by sooty brown. Pairs or small parties in evergreen and moist-deciduous forest country. **Distribution:** Himalayas from Garhwal to Assam (including Nepal, Sikkim, Bhutan), foothills and up to *c.* 7000 ft.; East Pakistan. All peninsular India south of Narbada river, and Ceylon; foothills and up to *c.* 6000 ft. Three races: in northern *capitalis* male has black head, brown back; in southern *picatus* black head, black back. Females of the two indistinguishable: both brown-headed, brown-backed. In Ceylonese, *leggei,* both sexes like male *picatus,* with head as well as back black. **Habits** and behaviour resemble both wood-shrikes' (*Tephrodornis*) and flycatchers'. The members of a party follow one another from tree to tree searching among the leaves for their insect food and making nimble aerial sallies after winged quarry, turning and twisting in pursuit. **Call:** Feeble squeaky notes *whi-riri, whi-riri, whi-riri,* etc., frequently uttered. **Nesting:** *Season*—overall March to June with local variations. *Nest*—a shallow saucer of rootlets, moss, etc. bound on the outside with cobwebs and attached on the upper surface of a branch 10 to 25 ft. up. *Eggs*—2 or 3, pale greenish white, blotched with inky black and with underlying marks of grey.

---

261. Indian Cliff Swallow — 262. Pied Flycatcher-Shrike
263. Lesser Whistling Teal — 264. Indian Skimmer

263. The Lesser Whistling Teal—*Dendrocygna javanica* (Horsfield)

HINDI NAMES: *Seelhi, Seelkāhi*

Size: Domestic duck—. **Field Characters:** A small pale brown and maroon-chestnut coloured duck confusable with no other of the same size except the rarer Large Whistling Teal (*D. bicolor*). Uniformly chestnut upper tail-coverts distinguish it from the latter in which they are creamy white. Sexes alike. Feeble, flapping, jacana-like flight accompanied by the constantly uttered shrill whistling notes proclaim its identity. Small flocks on vegetation-covered tanks. **Distribution:** Resident more or less throughout the Indian Union, both Pakistans, Nepal (terai), Ceylon, Andaman and Nicobar islands. Subject to local movements influenced by drought and floods. **Habits:** Rests on weed-covered tanks during daytime, flighting to flooded rice fields etc. to feed during the night. Walks well on marshland, often grazing like a goose, and is a good diver. Perches freely in trees. **Food:** Largely vegetarian—shoots and grain—but also eats small fish, snails, etc. **Call:** A shrill wheezy whistling *seasick, seasick*, uttered on the wing. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly the monsoon, June to October; in Ceylon also December-January. *Nest*—normally a natural tree-hollow lined with twigs and grass; sometimes built on the ground among reeds. *Eggs*—7 to 12, ivory white. Both sexes incubate and lead the young.

264. The Indian Skimmer—*Rynchops albicollis* Swainson

HINDI NAME: *Pānchīra*

Size: House Crow ±. **Field Characters:** A very long and pointed-winged tern-like bird of pied plumage, chiefly blackish brown above, glistening white below, with a peculiar laterally flattened knife-bladelike orange-yellow bill and bright red legs. Sexes alike; female smaller. Seen singly or in small parties flying low over the water surface in rivers. **Distribution:** Fairly common on the larger rivers in northern India—Indus, Ganges, Brahmaputra systems, etc.—south to about the Kistna; both Pakistans. **Habits:** Rather tern-like. Hunts actively up and down the river in daytime as well as during moonlit nights. Skims with quivering wing-tips over placid water with tip of lower mandible immersed at an angle lightly ploughing the surface, the short upper mandible raised open in readiness to snap on any fish touching the edge and hold it in a vice-like grip. The quarry is jerked into position and swallowed head foremost. **Food:** Mainly fish. **Call:** Described as a shrill, chattering scream; also as a nasal *kap, kap*. **Nesting:** *Season*—chiefly February to April. *Nest*—an unlined depression in the sand in a dry river bed or sandy islet amid stream. *Eggs*—3 or 4, pale pinky buff to pale salmon colour or greyish white, blotched and streaked with brown. Incubation apparently by female alone. When first hatched, bill of downy chick of normal shape, like young tern's, and horn-coloured.

SOME NESTS AND NESTING BEHAVIOUR

In the Introduction I said that 'For the safety of their eggs and young, birds build nests which may range from a simple scrape in the ground as of the Lapwing to such elaborate structures as the compactly woven nest of the Weaver Bird'. To complete the picture, it may be added that most birds incubate their eggs with the heat of their bodies by brooding them, and show considerable solicitude for their young until they are able to fend for themselves. In this chapter I shall consider the main types of nests built by Indian birds and deal briefly with the nesting behaviour of some of the builders.

Nesting seasons

Broadly speaking, the majority of our resident birds have more or less well-marked seasons in which they lay their eggs and rear their young. The periods favoured by different species vary somewhat in the different portions of their distribution, depending upon geographical position and local climatic conditions. The season in India as a whole is perhaps nowhere as clearcut as in the Temperate and Arctic zones. In the lower Himalayas and the country about their base, most species commence their nesting operations with the advent of Spring, which may be put down as the beginning of March. The farther south one moves towards the Equator the more equable does the climate become, so that the most important seasonal change in those parts is the one brought about by the monsoons, particularly the South-west Monsoon. Birds that nest in tree-holes, as well as the ground-nesting species, must be discharged of their parental duties before the onset of the SW. Monsoon in June. In North India it is of vital importance for such birds as nest on sandbanks in the larger rivers to have finished their activities before the rivers swell in summer due to melting of the Himalayan snows. Therefore, March and April are the principal months in which to look for the eggs of river birds.

The SW. Monsoon—June/July to September/October—is the time when the annual vegetation is at the height of its luxuriance and insect life at its peak. In these respects the season corresponds to Spring in the more northerly latitudes. A large section of Indian birds of divers families and species find optimum conditions for bringing up families during this period of plenty. By about mid-October the majority of young birds of the monsoon-breeding species have left their nests. The raptors, or birds of prey, commence their nesting activities about this period and are busy throughout the winter months up till about the end of February. It is often quite late in March or even the middle of April before the young of some of the larger forms—vultures and eagles—have launched into the world. Young raptors have astonishingly healthy appetites. The continuous supply of animal food the parents are obliged to procure for them makes the choice of this season a happy one; young birds are then plentiful and easily hunted, and their numbers are augmented by vast hordes of winter immigrants from beyond our borders.

Territory, courtship and song

Individual breeding pairs usually occupy a 'Territory' in the surroundings of their nest which is treated as their special preserve and into which intrusion by other members of the same species is regarded as an unfriendly act, to be actively resented. The acquisition of breeding territories is a fairly general practice among birds, but not universal. Their existence is particularly noticeable in the more aggressive species, like the Black Drongo. Territory is acquired by the male. In migrant species this accounts in a measure for the fact that on Spring passage when journeying to their breeding grounds, the males usually precede the females. Having arrived in the breeding locality, the male proceeds to stake out and establish possession of an area, usually more or less definable and varying in extent according to species and to the density of its avian population. In the process it may have to fight for ownership with another male already in occupation, or in defence of its territory against an interloper. Once in secure possession, the male awaits the arrival of the body of females and advertises his presence and the availability of a nesting site by singing full-throatedly from exposed situations. The song serves not only to attract likely females, but also as a warning to rival males to keep off. Having secured a female, in the process of which again there is often much active hostility between rival males, courtship displays commence. These take numerous forms; fluffing out of the ornamental plumage, fanning and erecting the tail and dancing or posturing in front of the female, as in the Peacock and many pheasants, being some of the more spectacular. The extravagant aerial contortions of shooting skywards and nose-diving to the accompaniment of raucous screams indulged in by the Roller or 'Blue Jay' in love are a familiar sight at the commencement of the hot weather. There is an infinite variety of courtship behaviour ranging from the sublime to the ridiculous. Again, Song—which reaches the climax of its intensity in the breeding season—plays a predominating part in the courtship ceremonials of certain birds, the skylark and thrush for example. All this feverish activity is indulged in either by one partner or by both, and has for its ultimate object the rousing of the necessary physiological response for successful breeding.

In birds where the sexes differ in coloration it is the male who is the more showy and who takes the initiative in the display and courtship ceremonials (except in the case of polyandrous species where the normal conditions are reversed). In birds where the sexes are outwardly alike, as in larks and pipits, they apparently recognise each other's sex only by the mutual response to each other's behaviour.

Coloration of eggs

The colour patterns of birds' eggs are almost as varied as the birds themselves, or as the architecture of their nests. Egg-coloration suggests an advanced stage of evolution; the ancestors of birds—the Reptiles—lay only white eggs. Birds that nest in tree-holes or earth-tunnels also lay white eggs since, as in reptiles, the required

Photo: Loke Wan-Tho

Redwattled Lapwing and nest

Plate 65

Photo: Author

Mixed heronry of Cormorants, Painted Storks and White Ibises

protection is afforded them by the situation. It cannot be denied that in the main the coloration of eggs is a protective device and in a general way bears a direct relation to the types of nests in which they are laid. The eggs of the Yellow-wattled Lapwing deposited on barren, open wasteland, and of the Tern in a sandy river bed are convincing examples. They match the soil and blend with their surroundings to such perfection that they are quite invisible at a few feet's distance even when diligently looked for. The eggs of the Pheasant-tailed Jaçana, often laid directly upon floating singāra (*Trapa*) leaves, resemble the surrounding olive-brown vegetation so closely as to be completely obliterated from view (pl. 70). Anomalies, however, are not wanting. Thus the eggs of the Rain Quail laid in grassland are obliterative, whereas those of the Bush Quail, laid in not much more sheltered sites, are white!

Types of nests

The following are the main types of birds' nests found in India:

1. Simple scrapes in the ground sparsely lined with grass and leaves, e.g. quail, junglefowl and other game birds, or with no semblance of lining, e.g. tern and lapwing (pl. 65). Protection is secured by the eggs and young of such birds through their remarkably obliterative coloration.

2. Twig nests like platforms with a cup-like depression in the centre usually lined with softer material—grass, tow, feathers, etc. This type, built in trees or on buildings or cliffs, is common to a large number of birds of different families: e.g. crow, kite, dove, vulture, cormorant, stork (pl. 66), etc.

3. Nests in tree-holes either excavated in living or decayed wood, or in natural hollows, and either with a sparse lining of soft material or unlined, e.g. tits, yellowthroated sparrow, woodpeckers, barbets, hornbills (pl. 68), owls, some mynas and most of our resident ducks (pl. 71). The holes are in the first instance cut by woodpeckers, parrots or barbets and subsequently appropriated in rotation by many other species. Nesting in natural tree hollows is a common habit among our resident ducks, all of whom breed during the SW. monsoon. The raised situation gives security against sudden rise of water level in the *jheels* due to cloud-bursts or the swelling of streams flowing into them. The ducklings reach the water by tumbling out of the nest and are not carried down by the parents as has sometimes been asserted.

4. Nests in excavated tunnels in earth banks, or in clefts of buildings, rock cliffs, etc., e.g. bee-eaters, kingfishers, hoopoe. The tunnels are driven horizontally into the side of an earth-cutting or bank of a stream, the bird using its bill to dig and its feet to kick back the loose earth. The tunnels are from a few inches to several feet in length and usually bent near the extremity where they widen into a bulbous egg chamber.

5. Nests built entirely of mud or in which mud predominates, e.g. whistling thrush, blackbird, swallows (pl. 73),

martins. The wet mud is commonly collected at rain puddles. It is mixed with a certain amount of saliva in the case of swallows. There is a marked increase in the size of the salivary glands of these birds and swifts during the breeding season. Swallows' nests have perforce to be built very gradually, pellet by pellet, so that not too much of the material is daubed on at one time before the underlying layer is sufficiently dry.

6. Cup-shaped nests of grass and fibres in crotches or forks of branches, usually well plastered over with cobwebs, e.g. iora, fantail and other flycatchers, orioles (pls. 67, 72), white-eye, minivets, reed warblers, cuckoo-shrikes, etc. Cobwebs are very extensively employed as cement in bird architecture, for binding the material compactly and neatly together. It is collected by being twisted round and round the bill and is then unwound and attached on the exterior of the nest, or used in securing the nest into position.

7. Domed or ball-shaped nests of twigs, grass or rootlets with a lateral entrance hole, e.g. munias, rufousbellied babbler.

8. Pendant nests, e.g. weaver birds (woven) sunbirds, flowerpeckers. The sunbird's nest is a vertical oblong pouch suspended from the tip of a thin outhanging twig, usually not high above the ground. It has an entrance hole at the side with a little projecting porch over it. The exterior is draped untidily with pieces of bark, caterpillar droppings, and spiders' egg-cases which give it an effective camouflage. The flowerpecker's nest is a hanging pouch of the same general pattern, but made entirely of seed and vegetable down worked into a felt-like fabric.

9. Woven oblong purse—loofah-like—attached to stems of tall grass or low bushes, e.g. wren-warblers (alternative to the next type).

10. Nest in leaves stitched together in the form of a funnel, e.g. tailor-bird (pl. 69), Franklin's wren-warbler, ashy wren-warbler.

There are yet other nests of less conventional design. The edible-nest swiftlets which breed in vast colonies, attach their half-saucer shaped nests made entirely of the birds' saliva or with an admixture of straw and feathers, to the sides of the rock in dark grottoes and caves on islands in the sea. The palm swift makes a rather similar nest but with more feathers reinforcing it, attached to the leaves of the Palmyra palm and usually well concealed among the furrows. The rufous woodpecker makes its home in the carton-nests of certain tree ants, and seems to live on terms of amity with the insects.

A distinction must be made between birds that nest in individual pairs in usually well-recognised territories, like the black drongo for example, and those that nest in colonies. Some familiar examples of the latter are the weaver birds, cliff swallows, common and edible-nest swifts, and water birds such as storks, cormorants and herons.

Whatever its pattern, the nest is always true to the type of the species that builds it, and is primarily the outcome of instinct fixed and

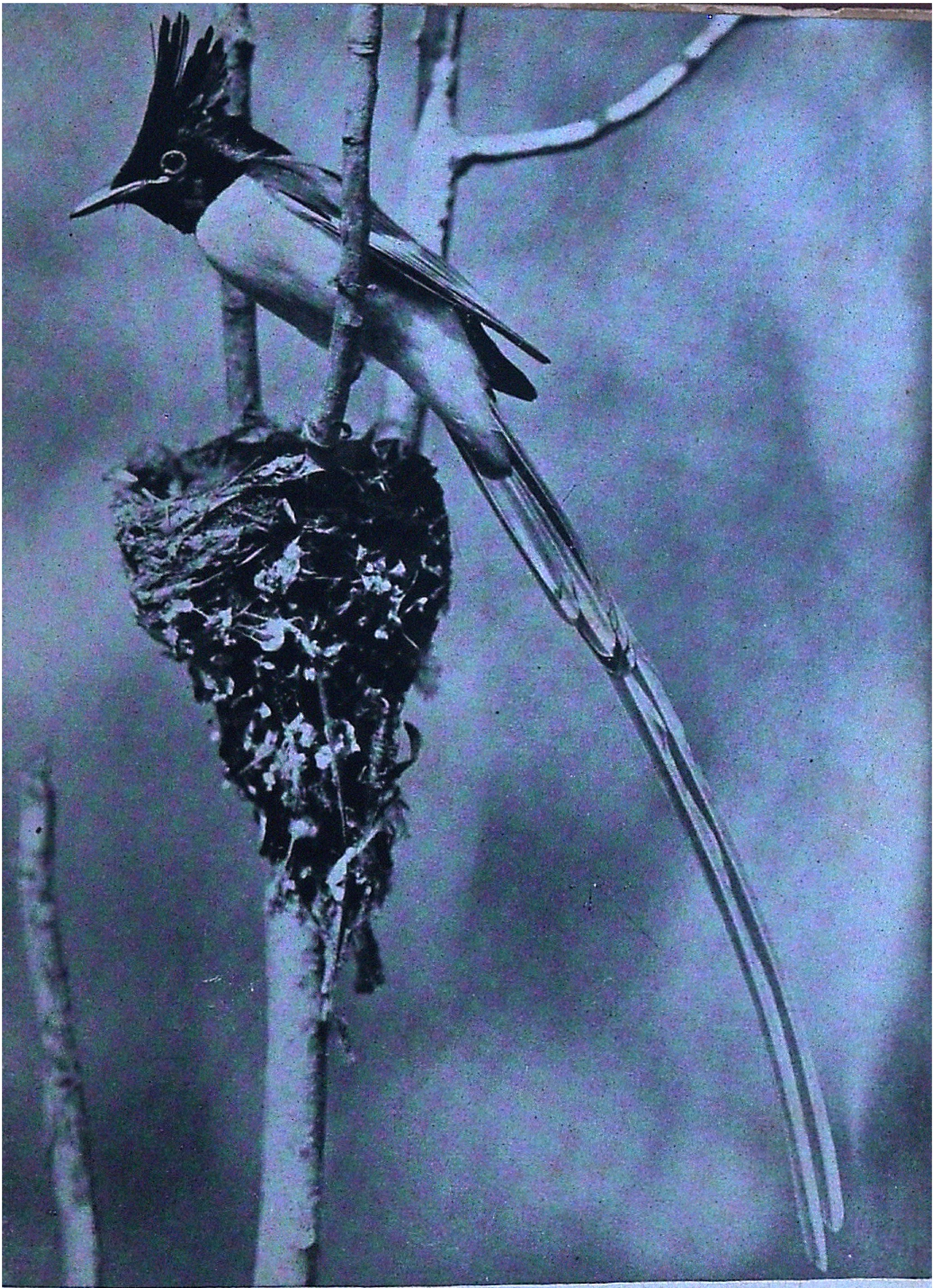


Photo: Christing Loke

Paradise Flycatcher (sut-adult male) at nest

Plate 67

Photo: E. H. N. Lowther

Malabar Pied Hornbill (*Anthracoceros coronatus*)

Male feeding young in nest

(Note the diagnostic all-white outer tail feathers)

inherited through countless gènerations of builders. That a young baya in its first season builds a nest exactly like the one in which it was born is neither the result of training by its parents nor of intelligence as we understand it. The architecture may be improved and perfected with practice, but the design will remain constant. Experiments have shown that birds hatched in an incubator who can therefore have no idea of the sort of nest built by their kind, will, at the appointed time, build nests after their own specific pattern. A great deal of the other seemingly intelligent behaviour of nesting birds, such as solicitude or love for their offspring, and the 'broken wing' trick practised by many different species to draw off an intruder from the nest or young, prove upon analysis to be largely, if not wholly, the working of a blind and unreasoning instinct.

This chapter would be incomplete without special mention of the remarkable nesting habits and behaviour of four of our Indian birds.

The Hornbills

The first of these is the hornbill whose prodigious beak at once makes him unmistakable. His nesting habits are in keeping with his unusual get-up. All our hornbills, as far as is known, share this peculiar behaviour. Their commonest representative, the Grey Hornbill (p. 58), may be taken as the type.

At the appointed season, after the courtship and pairing ceremonials have been duly performed, the female hornbill betakes herself to a natural hollow in some tree-trunk, the same perhaps as has served for nursery to numerous previous hornbill generations. She incarcerates herself within this hollow, using her droppings as plaster and the flat sides of her enormous bill as trowel to wall up the entrance, merely leaving a narrow slit through which to receive the food brought in by the male. This walling-up process occupies 2 or 3 days and it is doubtful if the male assists her at all in the work, except presumably in fetching the mud. For it is now ascertained that besides the female's own excrement there is a considerable proportion of mud or clay mixed in the cement. The plaster sets so hard that no ordinary predatory animal can get at the occupant within. From this self-imposed confinement the female does not free herself until after the young—2 or 3 in number—hatch out and are about a fortnight old. All the time she is within, the male assiduously brings her food—banyan and peepal figs varied occasionally by a lizard or some other tit-bit. The heavy labour of foraging for his spouse wears him down to a skeleton, while she thrives exceedingly on this life of ease and plenty and is said to grow enormously plump. In the case of the closely related Great Indian Hornbill it is believed that during her incarceration the female moults her flight quills, so that the imprisoning wall gives her protection from predators at a time when she is most helpless. This question of moult, however, and the manner of its taking place needs further investigation. When the young are about a fortnight old the female breaks down the wall by hammering away patiently at it, and releases herself. After her exit, the wall is usually built up once more and thenceforth father and mother slave to fill the hungry maws of the

voracious squabs until such time as they are old enough to be let out to fend for themselves.

The Baya

The Baya or Common Weaver Bird is a cunning polygamist with a system of his own. At the onset of the rainy season, the males, now in their handsome breeding dress, commence to build their wonderful retort-shaped pendant nests, chiefly on babūl trees or date palms preferably standing in or overhanging water. The building parties which may consist of from 10 to 50 birds or more are comprised exclusively of cocks. A great deal of noisy, joyous, chirruping choruses and fluttering of wings accompanies the work. After the strands of the initial attachment are wound and twisted round and round the selected twig till a firm support is secured, the bird proceeds to work the loose strips dangling from it into a transverse oblong loop. This is the skeleton of the structure. Porches are built over the upper part on either side of this loop and continued down, one bulging out lower into the egg chamber, the other less bulgy being produced to form the entrance tube. When the nests have reached the crucial "bell" or "helmet" stage, there is a sudden visitation from a party of prospecting hen Bayas who have been completely absent from the colony hitherto. They hop about from nest to nest deliberately, entering to inspect the interior, seemingly indifferent to the amorous prancing, strutting and chittering advances of the cocks around them. If a hen is satisfied with a particular nest she calmly 'adopts' it and moves into possession. Thenceforth she and the builder are wife and husband. He works assiduously to complete the nest while she busies herself mainly with tidying the egg chamber. As soon as this nest is completed and the hen settled on eggs within, the cock commences to build himself another nest on a nearby twig. In course of time this too, if approved, is similarly appropriated by a second prospecting female who then becomes Wife No. 2. The process may be repeated until the cock finds himself the devoted husband of 3 or even 4 wives and the fond father of as many families, all at once!

The Bustard-Quail

The normal condition among birds is that where the sexes differ in coloration, it is the male who is the brighter coloured and more showy. He displays his splendour before the female, courts her and if need be fights furiously with rival males for her possession. In the Bustard-Quail, however, the role of the sexes is reversed. Here it is the female who is the larger and more brightly coloured and who takes the initiative in affairs of the heart. She decoys eligible males by a loud drumming call, courts them sedulously, displaying all her charms before them, and engages in desperate battles with rival Amazons for the ownership of the favoured one. As soon as the husband is secured, the preliminaries over and the full complement of eggs laid, she leaves him to his own devices and wanders off in search of fresh conquests. The unfortunate husband is saddled with the entire responsibility of incubating the eggs and tending the young which, to his credit, he

Photo: Loke Wan-Tho

Tailor Bird and nest

Plate 69

Photo: Loke Wan-Tho

Pheasant-tailed Jaçana and floating nest

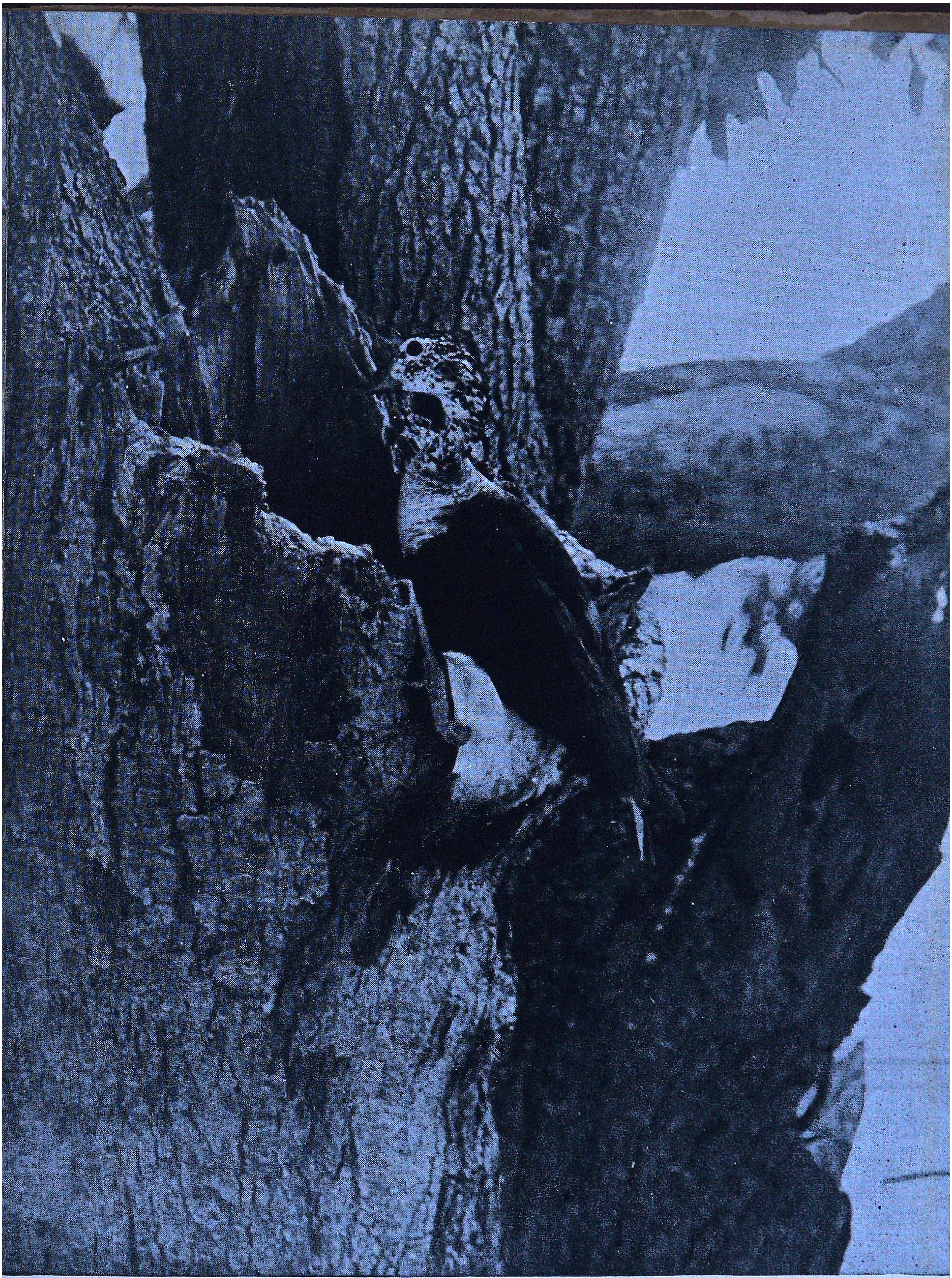


Photo: E. H. N. Lowther

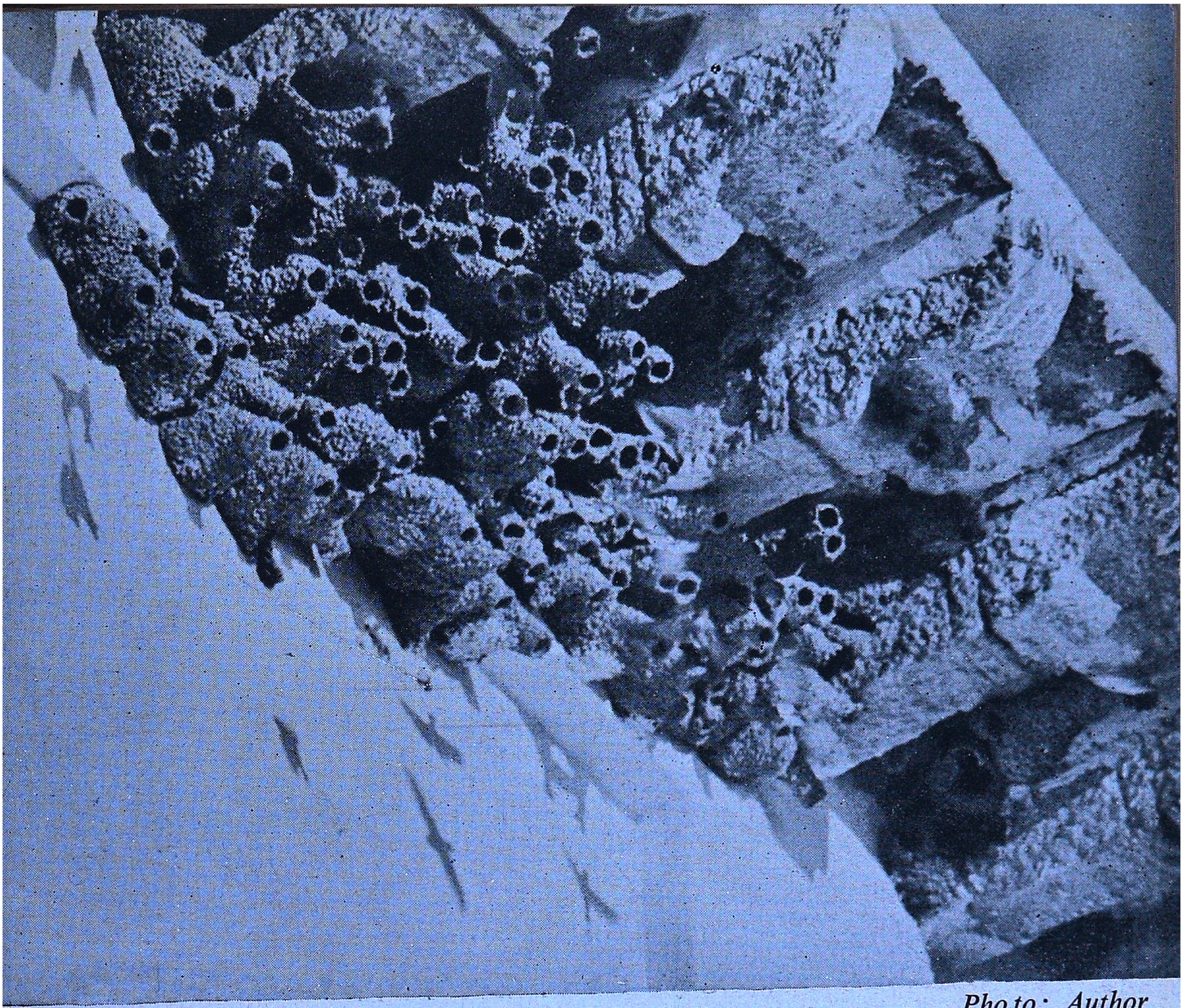
Nukta duck at nest in tree trunk

Plate 71

Photo: Loke Wan-Tho

Golden Oriole and hammock nest

Plate 72



Pho to: Author

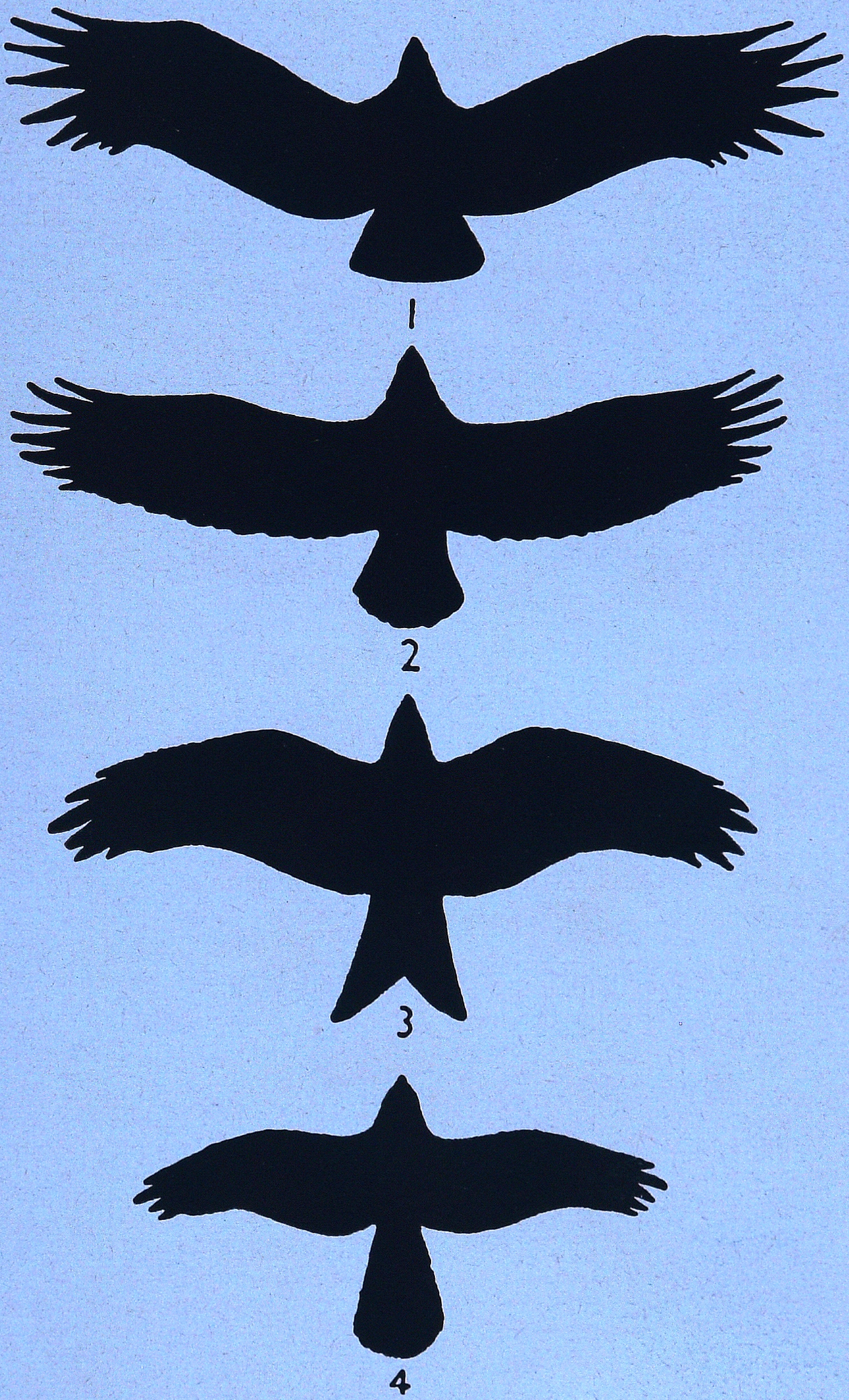
Colony of mud nests of Cliff Swallow

Photo : Author

'Flamingo City'—Great Rann of Kutch

Plate 74

Flying Silhouette



1. Vulture 2. Eagle 3. Kite 4. Kestrel

Plate 75

Flying Silhouettes

1. Gull 2. Pelican 3. Crane 4. Duck

Plate 76

discharges admirably and with great solicitude. By feminine artifice the roving hen manages to inveigle another unattached cock who is likewise landed with family cares. And she is once again in the market, for a third husband! In this manner each hen may lay several clutches of eggs during a single season which, accordingly, is much prolonged. The Painted Snipe is another Indian species which is similarly polyandrous, while the two jacanas are yet others.

The Parasitic Cuckoos

A large section of the cuckoo family is known as the Parasitic Cuckoos on account of their disreputable habit of building no nests of their own but utilising those of other birds for laying in, and foisting their parental responsibilities upon the dupes. Familiar examples of our parasitic cuckoos are the Brainfever Bird and the Koel. The former commonly lays in the nests of babblers, often removing one of the rightful eggs to make room for its own. The Koel habitually parasitizes the House and Jungle Crows and leaves to them the task of incubating its eggs and rearing its young. The eggs of parasitic cuckoos usually bear a remarkably close resemblance to those of their hosts or fosterers. It is believed that this similarity has been brought about gradually by the discrimination exercised by the fosterer, i.e. by its rejecting, generation after generation, of such eggs as differed glaringly in size or coloration from its own. There is good evidence that even among parasitic cuckoos of the same species there are distinct strains or 'gens' which are as a rule constant in their selection of fosterers. Thus Plaintive Cuckoos in Hyderabad City (Deccan) habitually lay in the nests of the Ashy Wren-Warbler while those in the surrounding country favour nests of the Tailor Bird. Now, the eggs of the wren-warbler and those of the tailor bird are markedly unlike, but those of the respective strains of the plaintive cuckoos have evolved through Natural Selection to match the eggs of their normal fosterers in either area.

We have still a great deal to learn about the breeding biology of even some of our commonest birds. Egg-collecting alone is not enough. Some of the points on which detailed information is desirable are (1) The share of the sexes in nest-building, incubation and care of the young, (2) Periods of incubation, (3) Interval between the laying of each egg in a clutch (this varies among species and groups), (4) Nature of food and quantity fed each day to the young, (5) Behaviour of parents and young.

Those interested in the nesting habits of Indian birds should read BIRDS AT THE NEST by Douglas Dewar which, though written over 30 years ago, contains some useful indications of what still remains to be done in this country. For the serious student there is nothing more complete or authoritative than the four volumes by Mr. E. C. Stuart Baker—NIDIFICATION OF BIRDS OF THE INDIAN EMPIRE. His subsequent CUCKOO PROBLEMS is a mine of information on questions relating to Indian parasitic cuckoos.

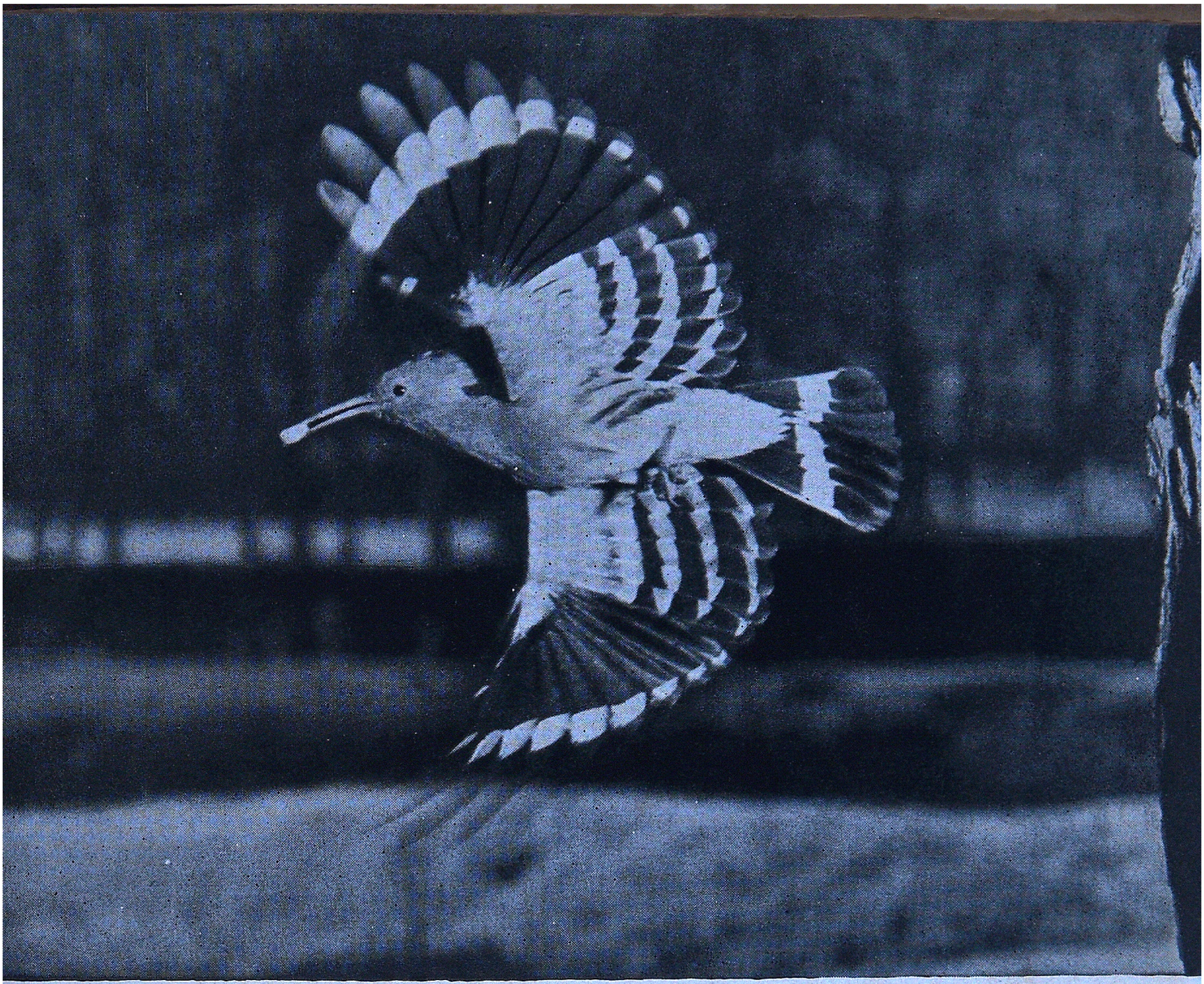
FLIGHT

EVEN persons who may know nothing else about birds except that some are good to eat, know this much that birds fly. Indeed so snugly is this notion fixed in the popular mind that it is sometimes not easy to convince people that everything that flies is not a bird. Witness the widespread confusion that exists over the natural position of the bats.

Up to a point the criterion of flight is perhaps justifiable since this type of locomotion is not enjoyed in the same degree of perfection by any other class of animals. The only other backboned animal that flies is the bat, but the structure of the bat's wing is comparatively clumsy. An elastic membrane of skin stretches between its enormously elongated fingers, and the whole organ lacks the perfection of the bird's wing. While perfect flight is certainly the bird's most outstanding qualification, it must not be forgotten that there exist a number of birds—such as the ostrich and the penguin—that do not fly at all. Recent anatomical research suggests controversially, that ostrich-like birds never possessed the power of flight. But in the penguin this is certainly the result of disuse of the wings as flying organs by countless generations through thousands of years. In lesser degree a similar result of disuse can be observed in the case of our domestic poultry—geese, ducks and fowls—whose wild ancestors are strong fliers even today.

The wing of a flying bird combines strength with lightness and flexibility in a manner that can scarcely be improved upon. The structure of the bones of the hand and forearm, and the arrangement of the flight feathers upon it—opening out when required, and folding up one beneath its neighbour like the blades of a fan when not in use—is the most efficient and economical that can be conceived. The bones of the wing are kept in place by a ligament or elastic band running along the front of both the upper and lower arms. This prevents the joints being completely extended and the wing from turning inside out like an old umbrella in a gale, when extra pressure of the air exerts along the fore-edge. Details of the structure of the flight quills themselves do not concern us here; they combine strength, elasticity and lightness unequalled by any other similar device in nature. When extended in flight they overlap in just the right proportions, with one broad and one narrow vane, to attain the maximum efficiency in supporting and propelling a bird in the air with the minimum expenditure of its energy. Equipped with these quill feathers—the Primaries chiefly for locomotion, the Secondaries for lift—the bird's wing is so built and attached to the body that as a unit it can be moved freely in every plane. The primaries (better termed 'hand-quills' in the German) usually number 10-12 in each wing. The secondaries ('arm-quills') vary from 6 as in humming-birds and swifts to 20 in pelicans and up to 40 in albatrosses, depending upon the respective style of flight.

The motive power operating the wings is supplied by the strongly developed pectoral muscles. The sternum or breast bone is provided with a deep keel or ridge—the carina—to the edge of which most of these muscles are attached. Among them are some that help to depress



Speedflash: *Loke Wan-Tho*

Hoopoe leaving nest-hole

Photo : J. N. Unwalla

Brownheaded Gulls
(Note white 'mirrors' on black wing-tips)

Plate 78

the wing and provide the propelling stroke, and others working by means of a tendon, in rope-and-pulley fashion, to raise the wing in preparation for the next power stroke. The position of these enormous muscles—*below* the point at which the wing is inserted into the body—is a noteworthy feature since it makes for stability in flight. Like the engines of the modern aeroplane they form a considerable proportion of the bird's total weight. For example, in the snipe, a bird well known for its speed and dexterity on the wing, they weigh as much as a quarter of its entire weight.

To withstand the stresses and pulls exerted by the powerful breast muscles a rigid framework is obviously essential, combining strength with lightness. Such a framework is admirably provided by the various adaptations in the bird's skeleton. The hard hollow bones ('tubular construction') make for lightness, and the fusions in the vertebral column ('welded joints') effect rigidity in sections of the back where the strain is greatest. The pelican, a heavy-looking water bird weighing about 25 lb., has a skeleton of rather under 1½ lb.

The flying bird has excited Man's imagination and envy throughout his long history, and many have been his unsuccessful attempts from time to time to emulate it. I have already referred elsewhere to the estimate that for a man, to be able to lift himself off the ground on wings on the bird model, he would have to develop his pectoral muscles till they projected at least 4 feet beyond his chest. The angels and cherubim of holy portraiture must indeed be hard put to it to keep themselves aloft without such monstrous outgrowths!

The wing actions of a bird in flight are actually less simple than the up and down flapping they appear to be. They involve a number of complex principles of aerodynamics which have been more intensively studied and are better understood, since the invention and development of the aeroplane and the glider. Modern aircraft design owes a great debt to the careful analysis of the principles involved in the flight of birds. The improvements continually being made in flying machines keep pace with our knowledge of the mechanics of bird flight. A remarkable and comparatively recent example of how flying man has profited from the flying bird was the invention of the Handley-Page 'slotted-wing' safety device now almost universally used in aeroplanes. A well-known principle of aerodynamics is that the heavier a plane the faster it must fly to keep itself in the air and prevent 'stalling'. The use of the slotted-wing device enables heavy aircraft to land safely at relatively slow speeds without crashing. It has not only helped to avert innumerable accidents, but also made possible the enormous increase in the size and weight of aeroplanes we see today: the largest modern 'Convair YB 60' weighs over 160 tons. Briefly, by regulating the pressure and angle of the air upon the wings of an aeroplane this contrivance produces what may roughly be described as a parachute or helicopter effect and enables the machine to fly comparatively slowly and land gently. The device is clearly an application of the same feature as is seen in the splayed fingerlike wing-tips of heavy flying birds with relatively broad wings, such as eagles, vultures and storks. If one of the outer primary feathers of a vulture is examined it will be seen that there is a conspicuous narrowing, or 'emar-

gination' as it is known, on the outer portion of the vane, i.e. ón the outer web. The gaps or slots between the outspread primaries (or 'fingers') of a soaring vulture are formed not only by the normal spreading of the primaries but they can be further considerably widened by these emarginations. A clever friction surface on the web prevents the feathers from splaying beyond a certain limit. By manipulating the slots between the primaries, so as to offer varying and controlled resistance to the air, rather in the manner of venetian blinds or shutters, the heavy bird is enabled among other advantages to soar in comparatively still air. It also permits accurate landing at a speed which would ordinarily be unable to withstand the pull of gravity, and bring the bird crashing to earth, unless it steadied itself by flapping.

The bird's tail is an important accessory of flight and assumes a variety of shapes and sizes, e.g. the short rounded tail of the eagle and the vulture, the deeply forked tail of the swallow, the tern and the kite, and the long graduated tail of the tree pie. Its primary function is that of balancing and steering. If accidentally lost, the bird's movements in the air are considerably hampered; but it is not rendered completely helpless since much of the steering, balancing and braking is also done by the wings. The tail further helps in regulating height in the air, and of course serves as a brake in checking momentum. It is noticeable that the alighting or landing of a bird is invariably preceded by an upward tilt of the long axis of its body accompanied by a vigorous flapping of wings and a depressing and expanding of the tail.

No better example can be given of the perfect muscular control over wings and tail and the co-ordinated efficiency of the various special adaptations of the flying bird (viz. streamlining, flexibility of neck, sideways position and rapid focussing of eye, etc.) than the Alpine Swift. Cruising at speeds which may be anything up to 200 m.p.h., this bird is capable of shooting directly and with effortless grace up into the narrow fissure of a rock cliff that holds its nest. The ease and skill with which the parent Baya flies into the narrow entrance tube of its swaying pendant nest with no hesitation or slackening of speed; the stooping of a Pariah Kite upon a dead rat lying in the middle of a congested city bazaar, and its dexterous turns and twists to avoid the traffic below and the tangle of telephone wires overhead—are sights familiar to every bird watcher, and such as never cease to thrill.

It is useful to be able to recognise the style of flight adopted by various groups and species of birds and their sundry little mannerisms on the wing since these are points that may assist materially in field identification. A familiarity with the wing action and outline of a bird high up in the heavens, or when silhouetted against the darkening sky, is particularly helpful in observations relating to migrating birds. The three main types of flight to be differentiated are:

1. The normal **Flapping** flight which may be roughly compared to swimming breast-stroke. In this the wings move upward and forward, downward and back (under the plane of the body) and then upward again, in a sort of rotary motion. The upstroke is very rapid, but owing to the curvature on the wing surface (the camber), the partial

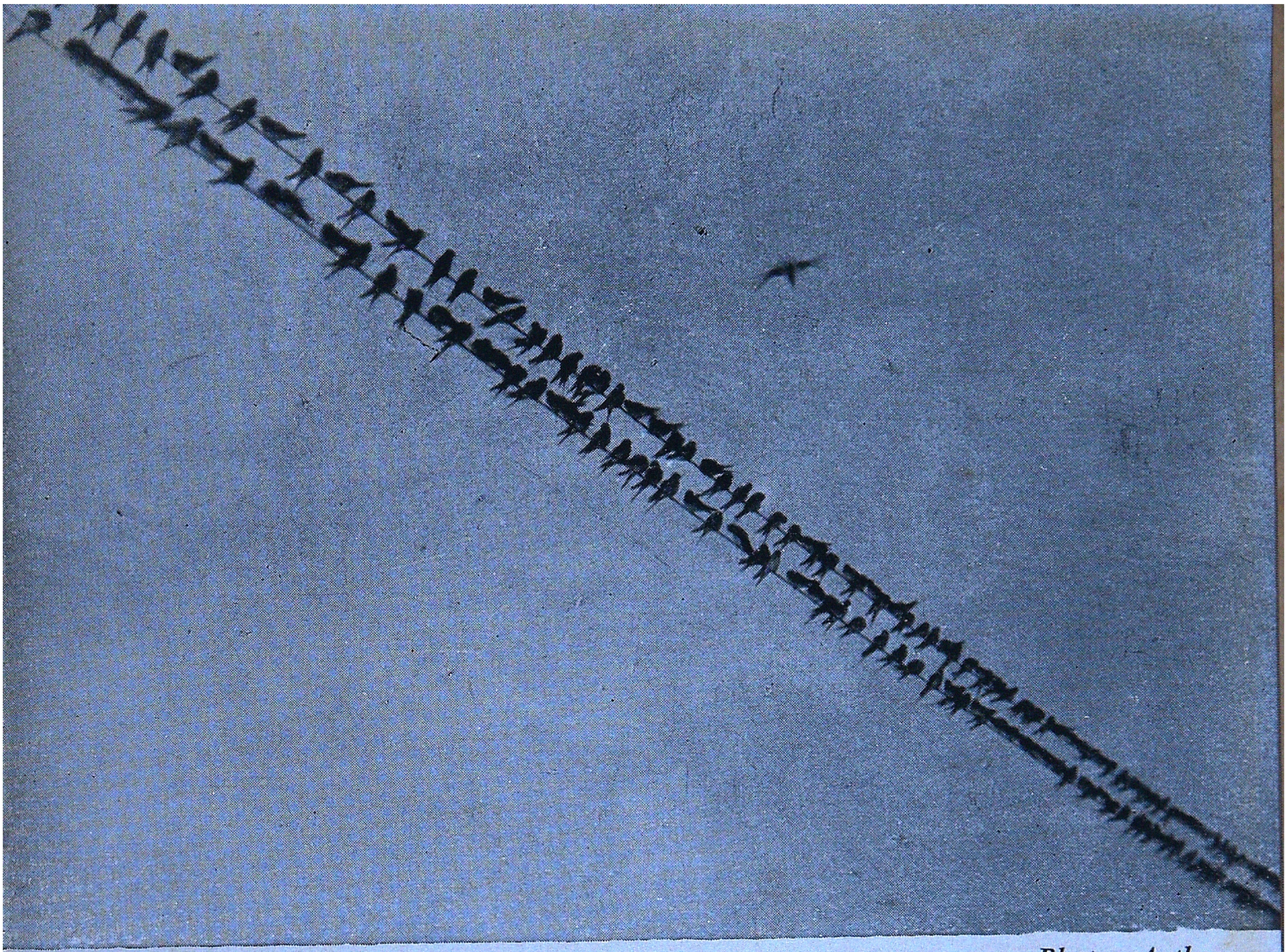


Photo: Author

Swallows collecting on migration

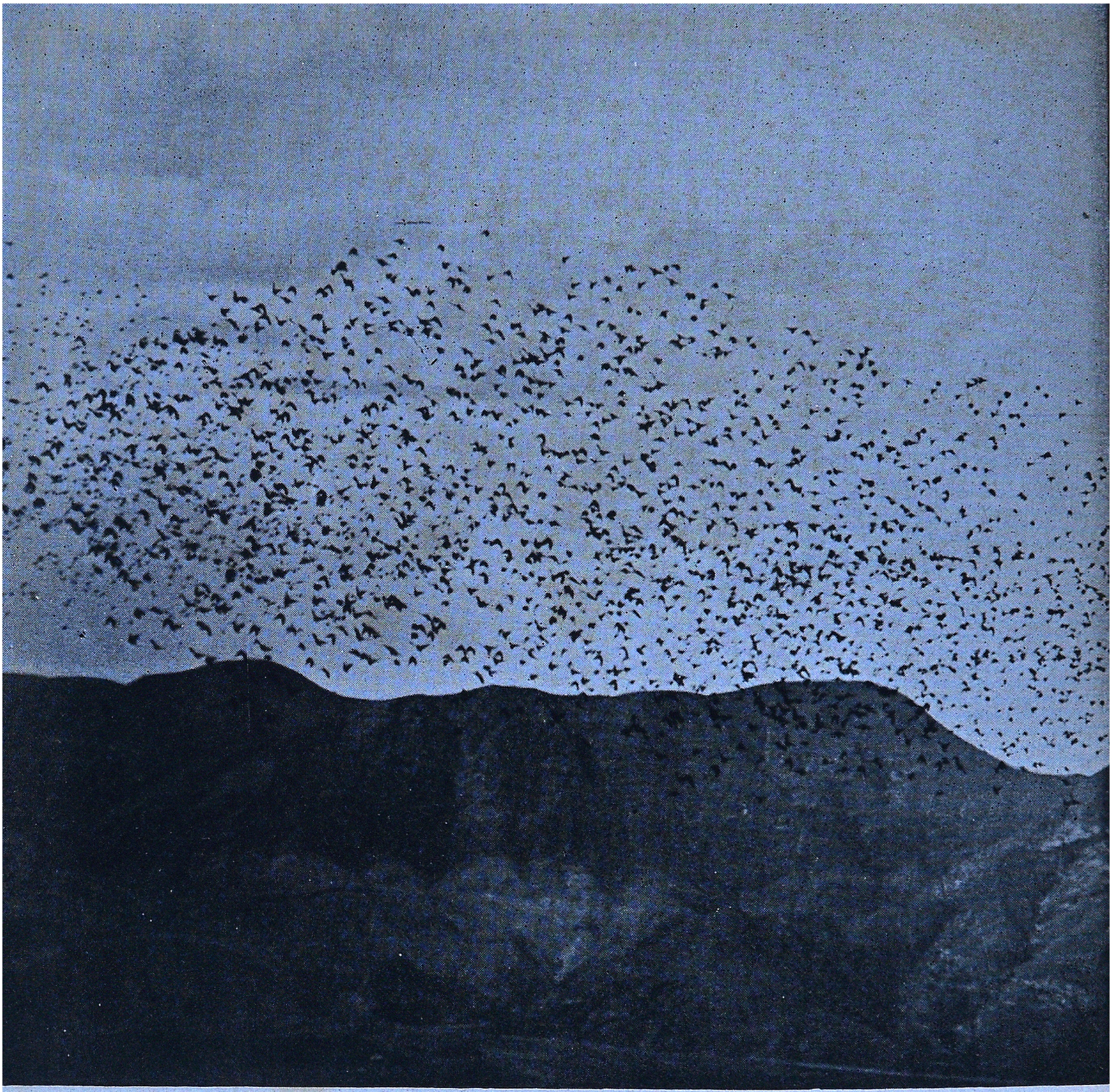


Photo : Author

A migratory swarm of Rosy Pastors

Plate 80

folding of the wing and the set of the feathers, a minimum amount of resistance is created. The free movement of the wing makes this up-stroke resemble the 'feathering' of an oar when rowing. The wing tips do not work simply up and down but they roughly describe a figure of 8. The downstroke (or power stroke) is made with the wing fully outstretched exerting its maximum push on the air. It helps both to lift the bird and propel it forward. The crow and most of the Passerine or Perching birds may be cited as examples of flapping fliers. The wing beats vary according to size of bird and speed of flight: while the Sparrow has about 13 strokes per second, the pelican has only 1 to 1½! A short, rounded wing (as, for example, in the Jungle Babbler or Spotted Owlet) is the mark of a weak flier or a more or less sedentary bird. Long, pointed wings indicate strong sustained flight, often against heavy head-wind, and are possessed by pigeons, falcons, swifts and all birds that undertake long migratory journeys, e.g. sandpipers, wagtails, etc.

2. **Gliding** involves sailing on outstretched motionless wings taking advantage of wind currents. It may be compared to 'free-wheeling' or coasting downhill on a bicycle. Unless launched from a cliff or other elevated position the bird requires a certain amount of initial flapping to produce the required momentum. And if momentum is not renewed from time to time by further wing-beats, loss of height results. Gliding is best seen in gulls circling effortlessly round a ship looking for scraps thrown overboard. Typical gliding birds have rather narrow and long tapering wings without outspreading 'fingers' at the tip.

3. **Soaring** is perhaps the most spectacular style of bird flight. It differs little from gliding except that ascending air currents play a predominant part in it. By various manipulations of its outstretched wings and tail, the soaring bird takes advantage of every current and eddy to gain height. The upward soaring of vultures and storks is achieved in loose, wide spirals like the coils of a spring. As the bird glides downwind it gains in momentum but loses somewhat in height. By a slight tilt of the body axis as it wheels round to face upwind, the bird is lifted upward without effort, and gradually gains height, spiral upon spiral, until it soon becomes a speck in the heavens. Since soaring depends largely upon ascending currents it is seen at its best in warm regions of the globe such as ours, and here only between the hours of sunrise and sunset when the heated air rushes up to higher levels.

Birds that habitually soar, such as vultures, eagles, storks, pelicans, etc., have relatively broad wings with rounded or squared wing-tips terminating in a finger-like spread of the outer primaries—the 'slotted-wing device'.

Besides these three main types of flight one must learn to recognise their variations and combinations. For instance a woodpecker or wagtail flies by a succession of rapid wing-beats followed by a short pause in which the wings are pressed to the sides of the body. This results in a forward dip and a slight loss of height, and produces the well-known *undulating* effect so characteristic of these species. In

other birds, e.g. partridge, shikra, brainfever bird, rosy starling, etc., a succession of rapid wing-beats is followed by a short glide on outstretched motionless wings—free wheeling—in which the bird does not lose height; its flight is *direct* and not undulating.

The *hovering* flight of certain birds needs special mention. Its foremost exponents among our Indian species are certainly the Kestrel and the Pied Kingfisher, but harriers, the Blackwinged Kite, fishing eagles and some other birds also frequently indulge in it. Hovering enables the bird to poise itself stationary in mid-air and survey the ground or water below for its prey. It is really a variant of the normal flapping flight but always attained head-to-wind and with an upward tilt of the body axis so as to offer maximum resistance to the lateral current of air. The wings or wing-tips are flapped rapidly to 'tread' the air as it were, and the bird thus remains suspended for many seconds at a time. Hovering flight on rapidly vibrating wings is also seen in the sunbirds as they probe into flower tubes for nectar or search for insects poised in front of a flower. It has reached its perfection among the hummingbirds of the New World. In some of these, scarcely larger than a bumble-bee, the wing strokes have been ascertained to be between 20 and 50 per second (1200-3000 per minute!).

Whether it be the effortless, leisurely soaring of the vulture in the firmament or the swishing lightning stoop of the falcon upon its quarry; the loud whirring flush of the startled partridge in the corn-field or the silent ghostly glide of the questing owl in the gloaming; it is all the manifestation of the same remarkable process of evolution that has culminated in the flying bird, raising it as if by a magic wand from the lowly cold-blooded reptile to this bundle of superabundant energy—a graceful and buoyant creature with a mastery of the air that Man, with all his ingenuity and cunning, is never likely seriously to challenge.

BIRD MIGRATION

No resident in India who is even moderately observant can fail to notice the great influx of birds that takes place annually between September and November, or to remark upon their abundance during winter in places where none were to be seen a couple of months before. The species eagerly sought after by the man with the gun—the snipe, duck, geese, cranes and others—together with the hosts of smaller fry that interest him less or not at all—the sandpipers, leaf warblers, larks, wagtails and pipits—all seem to pop up suddenly from nowhere. While this transformation is magical enough to be felt by all, it is doubtful if five persons in a hundred ever stop to ask themselves what brings it about, and how. To the man in the street the birds come at this season simply because it is in the nature of things that they should. Whence they come is not his concern, while why or how they do it is clearly the birds' own affair!

Yet, the subject of Migration is one of the most enthralling branches of the study of bird life. The magnitude of the movements and the regularity and orderliness of their occurrence are no whit less than the cycle of the seasons; they have aroused the wonderment of Man through the ages. The Red Indians of the Fur Countries actually named their calendar months after the arrival of migrant birds. A realistic scientific approach is now helping to dispel some of the more fanciful notions, but it must be admitted that many of the phenomena involved continue to remain a mystery and are unlikely to emerge from the realm of speculation.

Until not so long ago there was a widely prevalent belief that small birds such as the swallow, nightingale and cuckoo hibernated like mammals and reptiles to get over unfavourable weather conditions. This notion had held ground since the days of Aristotle, and even that excellent naturalist Gilbert White of Selborne was not immune from the belief that swallows passed the winter buried in mud at the bottom of ponds, whence they emerged with the first signs of returning spring.

What is bird migration?

Landsborough Thomson, an eminent authority, describes bird migration as "Changes of habitat periodically recurring and *alternating in direction*, which tend to secure optimum environmental conditions at all times". The italics are important since it is just this *back and forth* movement that is the crucial feature of the migration of birds. The periodic movements of locust swarms for example, loosely referred to as migrations are really overflow movements and do not entail a return to the starting point. Thus they differ markedly from the seasonal return traffic of birds. The 'pendulum-swing' movement is noticeable in some other groups of animals as well, but it has reached its rhythmical climax among birds.

Its extent and advantages

On account of their special attributes—warm-bloodedness, feather covering and unparalleled powers of flight—the phenomenon of migration finds its highest development in birds. Although directly they are

the least affected of all animals by extremes of heat and cold, it is the difficulties connected with food-getting under adverse winter conditions that compel them to change their quarters or perish. Migration enables birds to inhabit two different areas at the respective seasons most favourable in each. It involves a swing from a breeding or nesting place —the bird's home—to a feeding or resting place—its winter quarters. It is an axiom of nature that birds always nest in the colder portion of their migratory range. Thus, in the Northern Hemisphere their breeding grounds lie nearer the Arctic or Temperate Zone and their winter quarters nearer the Equator. In the Southern Hemisphere the case is reversed. Although some migration takes place from east to west, its general direction as a whole may be considered as North and South. The movement may vary from no more than a few miles—such as from the north Indian plains to a couple of thousand feet up in the Himalayan foothills—to several thousand miles either way as is the case with many of our wintering wildfowl. The longest known migratory journey is performed twice each year by the Arctic Tern (*Sterna paradisaea*) which from the Arctic winter travels south, right across the world to the Antarctic summer and back again—a distance of over 11,000 miles each way!

A consideration of the various theories to explain the origin of this 'Racial Custom' of migration among birds would here be out of place. But it is worth while to take stock of some of the more obvious as well as the more bewildering facts concerning it. The resultant advantages of migration to birds are self-evident. Absence from high latitudes during the winter enables: (*a*) avoidance of cold and stormy weather, (*b*) avoidance of short daylight hours available for search of food, and (*c*) avoidance of those conditions that bring about a scarcity of food supply, such as freezing of water and snow enshrouding the ground.

The advantages of a return to high latitudes in summer are: (*a*) availability of suitable and uncongested nesting territories, (*b*) availability of long hours of daylight for search of food when food is most required for the young, and (*c*) availability of an abundant food supply following on the luxuriant growth of spring vegetation.

What stimulates a bird to migrate?

The urge to migrate at the appropriate seasons is evoked by both external and internal stimuli. Experiments point to the assumption that one of the primary external stimuli is the variations in day length. The internal stimulus seems to be provided by the state of the reproductive organs which, in the laboratory, can be brought to known stages of maturity by artificial manipulation of day length. The non-existence of the migratory instinct in sterile birds is consistent with this view. Readers interested in the details of Prof. W. Rowan's ingenious experiments on the causative aspects of bird migration are referred to his remarkable book THE RIDDLE OF MIGRATION (1931). Subsequent research has resulted in some modification of the original thesis.

What determines the goal of a migratory journey?
How do birds find the way to this goal?

These are two of the many problems to which satisfactory answers

Photo: Author

Ringed Sparrow-Hawk ready to be released

Plate 81

Photo: Loke Wan-Tho

Vultures at a carcase

Plate 82

are difficult to find. And the great mass of experimental and observational data that has accumulated within recent years does not advance our knowledge much beyond the stage of conjecture.

In the spring the adult males are the first to arrive on their breeding grounds. They are followed by the adult females, while immature birds that will not breed till the following year bring up the rear. In autumn the order of departure is reversed; the southward journey is performed more leisurely with many stop-overs on the way. The young birds, in many cases not more than a couple of months old, form the vanguard, the adults following later. Now comes the mystery. The young birds have had no previous experience either of the route or the destination, often thousands of miles away, yet they accomplish the journey without undue mortality through accidents and misadventure, and with amazing accuracy. Of the various hypothetical explanations suggested the most convenient seems to be that this prescience of the goal and route is the expression of an inborn racial custom inherited through countless generations of migrants journeying back and forth year after year, between their breeding grounds and their winter quarters. It is on a par with other vital urges such as building at the appointed season, without previous experience or training, of nests in accordance with the traditional pattern of the species, howsoever complicated their architecture.

Many speculations have been put forward from time to time as to how migratory birds orientate themselves. But it is only within the last few years that ingenious experiments have indicated that day-flying migrants maintain their course from the angle the sun makes with the earth at the appropriate season, while nocturnal migrants are guided by the major constellations of stars. Probability is lent to these findings by the commonly observed fact that in cloudy weather when the sky remains obscured for prolonged periods migrating birds often lose their way.

Accuracy and regularity of returns

Birds not only return to the same general locality for breeding year after year, but often also to the identical nesting site. Once the goal is roughly reached there seems every likelihood that landmarks, imprinted on the senses in some way as the result of previous experience and association, may play their part in guiding old birds to their former haunts with such astonishing precision. The ringing or banding method has now established that in Europe swallows often return not only to the same locality but even to the same building for nesting purposes year after year, covering distances of 6000 miles or more each way during the interval. This is the case with many other true migrants as well. And not only do individuals return to the same nesting sites, but they often also come back to the same restricted locality in their winter quarters, year after year.

The great regularity and punctuality, almost to the day, with which migrant birds arrive in a given locality is seen even from the few published records kept over several years by observers residing in different parts of this country. This is all the more amazing, when the enormous distances over which many of the species have to travel

are taken into account. A ringed Grey Wagtail (*Motacilla caspica*) was found to return, presumably from its Himalayan breeding grounds at least 2000 km. distant, to a particular lawn in Greater Bombay—no bigger than a badminton court—on almost the exact date in September for five years running. Incoming Orphean warblers (*Sylvia hortensis*) ringed in Saurashtra in September one year were retaken in nets on the self-same acre or two in the same month, almost to the date, in the following year; in one case even in each of three successive years!

Varying status of winter visitors

The status of every migrant to India varies in the different portions of its winter habitat. Take any locality—say Bhopal in central India. A large number of species coming in from across our northern and NW. frontiers in autumn touch Bhopal on the south-bound journey to their winter quarters in peninsular India and Ceylon. Some of these stay behind and may be seen in that neighbourhood throughout the cold weather. These will be classed here as true winter visitors. Other species make their appearance for a few days at the commencement of the season and then perhaps are not seen again till they are returning northwards at the beginning of the hot weather. These are the passage migrants. Others again may be seen on their southward journey in autumn but not on the return, since some species habitually travel to and from their winter quarters by different routes. Thus, while these are autumn passage migrants in Bhopal, they are spring passage migrants in another part of the country. Similarly some species may pass over Bhopal only on their northward journey in spring and may have the status of autumn passage migrants elsewhere. Again there are birds who though true winter visitors may yet have their numbers vastly augmented by waves of passage migrants from the north or south at the appropriate seasons. The status of these species will therefore be a combination of winter visitor and passage migrant.

Local migration

In addition to these very extensive movements of migrant birds from beyond our frontiers, there are movements of a similar but perhaps less spectacular kind ceaselessly going on amongst our resident bird population. The periodical appearances and disappearances of the Paradise Flycatcher, Golden Oriole, and Pitta must be obvious to any one with an eye for birds. In northern India and along the base of the Himalayan foothills where the changes of the seasons are more pronounced than nearer the Equator, these local migratory movements are especially noticeable. The seasonal arrivals and departures of local migrants are no less regular in their cycle than those of the true migratory birds. In some portions of the country one species may be a summer visitor, in another a rains visitor while in a third locality it may be found only during the winter months. Apart from these regular seasonal shiftings other movements of an even more parochial character are constantly taking place. They are governed by local conditions of heat, drought, or floods, and by their resultant effect upon the available food supply: the flowering season of certain plants, the ripening of certain fruits, and the fluctuation of insect populations.

Under stress of abnormal natural conditions birds are frequently driven out of their accustomed habitats in search of a living and are then met with as stragglers far out of their normal range.

Thus, practically no square mile of the Indian sub-continent is static for any length of time as regards its bird population, and there is an unending chain of comings and goings of species and individuals.

Altitudinal migration

Lastly, mention must be made of altitudinal migration which is particularly marked among species living in the Himalayas. In winter, high elevation birds are forced to descend to lower levels by exigencies of the weather and the descending snow line. With the return of spring, when the snow melts and the snow line recedes upwards they re-ascend to breed in the higher hills. These altitudinal movements are not confined to high-elevation birds only, but are indulged in also by species resident at lower altitudes.

Velocity and altitude of migratory flight

Modern divices such as Radar, the aeroplane, speed indicators, altimeters and other instruments used in aviation and anti-aircraft gunnery have made it possible to discard the almost fabulous notions formerly held and to arrive at fairly accurate estimates of the speed and height at which migrating birds fly. Velocities naturally vary with species of bird and prevailing meteorological conditions. The average cruising speed of ducks and geese, for instance, has been found to be between 40 and 50 miles per hour. Under favourable weather conditions it may reach 55-60 m.p.h. or slightly more. A bird's flying day (or night) ranges from 6 to 11 hours, and the following figures are of interest as showing the average mileage known to be covered in a 'hop': Coot 160 miles; Stork 125 miles (6 hours); Woodcock 250-300; Plover 550 (11 hrs.).

Non-stop flights of at least 2000 miles across open sea are undertaken by the Eastern Golden Plover (*Pluvialis dominica fulva*) which is a winter visitor to India also. This bird breeds in western Alaska and NE. Siberia, and is a regular visitor to the Hawaiian Islands. Also the Snipe *Capella hardwickii*, which breeds only in Japan and spends the winter in E. Australia and Tasmania, must habitually fly 3000 miles non-stop over the sea since it has never been met anywhere in between. There are others, especially among the shore birds or waders, that cover enormous stretches without halting for rest or food. A probable example of such a long distance flier in India is the Woodcock (*Scolopax rusticola*) whose nearest breeding place is in the Himalayas. It winters in some numbers in the Nilgiri and other hills of S. India, but is found nowhere in between except as the rarest accidental straggler. The least distance it must normally cover in a single hop, therefore, is about 1500 miles. The Pied Ground Thrush (*Zoothera wardii*) travelling by the Eastern Ghats route from the Himalayas to the Nilgiris and on to Ceylon probably covers equally long distances non-stop.

It has been believed in the past that migrating birds flew at stupendous heights and that in fact it was of some particular advantage for them to do so—for locating landmarks, minimising air resistance and

in other ways. In actual practice, however, except where lofty mountain barriers have to be crossed, they fly chiefly under 400 m. and only rarely over 900 m. above the ground. Some species indeed habitually fly much lower, especially over the surface of the sea where they have no trees and similar obstacles to avoid. Nevertheless, that a considerable amount of migration does take place at unsuspected heights has recently been revealed by radar which has registered flocks of migrating birds at over 7500 metres without there being any apparent physical compulsion for them to fly at that great height.

Considering the gigantic scale on which bird migration takes place in India, the scantiness of our factual knowledge of every aspect of it is deplorable. Only the broad pattern is known, and that largely from rather disconnected observational records aided by reasonable conjecture. The major traffic from and to northern lands (E. Europe, northern and central Asia) in autumn and spring each year seems to take place at both ends of the Himalayan chain mainly through the valleys of the Indus and Brahmaputra rivers. The migrational streams of land birds converge down the two sides of the Peninsula weakening in species as well as numbers as they advance southward, and trickle over into Ceylon, which virtually forms the terminal. But evidence procured by individual mountaineers and successive Himalayan expeditions indicates that many species, particularly of ducks and geese, also fly directly across the mountain barrier often at heights of 3000 to 5200 m., and even to 6000 m., thereby shortening their journeys very considerably.

That birds *can* fly at immense heights if necessary with little inconvenience from the rarified air is evident from the fact that one of the Everest Expeditions met crows and mountain finches about their camp at 7000 m. and Griffon Vultures and Lämmergeier between 6 and 7 thousand metres, while choughs followed the climbers, quite effortlessly and with capacity for flight undiminished, even up to 8200 m., an altitude at which the atmosphere is reduced to only one third its supporting power! On his successful Everest climb in 1953 Sir Edmund Hillary saw a chough following him at 8500 m.—presumably one of the several birds that scavenged daily round their camp at 7900 m.

Bird ringing

Apart from the purely observational method of bird migration study, which to be of real scientific value entails an unbroken continuity of careful records over prolonged periods, the method of 'ringing' birds has in recent years been very extensively and profitably employed in Europe and America for collecting factual data. Bird ringing—or 'banding' as it is called in the U.S.—consists of fastening a light aluminium ring of appropriate size, stamped with a number and address, to the instep region or tarsus of a trapped or netted bird, or of a young bird before it leaves the nest. A detailed record is kept in a special register, and the bird is then released. A small percentage of these ringed birds are subsequently shot or recaptured in distant places, and the rings returned or their inscription communicated to the marking station with data as to the exact locality where recovered,

date, and other particulars. When a large number of such recovery records have been obtained, it is possible gradually to build up accurate knowledge of the routes followed on migration by different species, and a number of other important facts impossible to ascertain in any other way. Thus, the ringing of White Storks in West Germany and East Prussia has established that the East Prussian birds migrate to Africa by a south-eastern route through the Balkans, whereas the West German storks travel by a south-western route through Spain. It was by means of a German-ringed stork accidentally recovered in Bikaner that we now know that some at least of the White Storks that visit us in winter are 'Made in Germany'. Very little bird ringing had been done in India prior to 1958, and mainly of migratory ducks. The recoveries, meagre as they were, nevertheless furnished our only positive evidence for the central Asian and Siberian provenance of our winter visitors. Since 1959 the Bombay Natural History Society has conducted an organized field project for ringing other birds besides wildfowl, mostly small passerines. Its rings bear the legend "Inform Bombay Nat. Hist. Society". Apart from determining the geographical origins and routes of the various species, the object is to investigate whether, and to what extent, migratory birds are responsible for the dissemination of virus deseases of man and animals through the agency of ticks and other blood-sucking parasites. The few ring recoveries so far reported are of the greatest interest and significance since they indicate the routes followed by the birds to and from their breeding grounds. For example Yellow Wagtails (*Motacilla flava beema* and *M. f. thunbergi*) ringed in Kerala during winter were recovered on passage in Kabul, Afghanistan, the following spring, and at Bannu, NW. Pakistan, in the succeeding autumn. A Forest Wagtail (*M. indica*) ringed in Kerala in February was killed in the Chin Hills of Burma in April. Spanish and Turkestan Sparrows (*Passer hispaniolensis transcaspicus* and *P. domesticus bactrianus*) ringed in Bharatpur, Rajasthan, in early spring were recovered on their nesting grounds in Kazakhstan, Russian Turkestan, in summer. The end-paper map shows some of the more important recent recoveries.

The use of plastic rings of different colours by which individuals may be recognised at a distance without the necessity of recapture, has, in recent years, yielded valuable information concerning the life history and local movements of more or less resident or sedentary birds.

Those who would like to pursue the study of bird migration literature further, will find the following books in English useful and interesting:

1. BIRD MIGRATION. By A. Landsborough Thomson (H. F. & G. Witherby, London, 1936, 5/-).

2. PROBLEMS OF BIRD MIGRATION. By A. Landsborough Thomson (H. F. & G. Witherby, London, 1926, 18/-).

3. THE MIGRATIONS OF BIRDS. By Jean Dorst (Heineman, London, 1962, 50*s*.). The latest authoritative work collating and summarizing the most important European and American literature to date.

Two excellent periodicals, the first devoted chiefly to international ringing techniques, important recoveries, and general information, the second to research in bird migration, are:

THE RING, published quarterly by the Polish Zoological Society, Warsaw;

BIRD MIGRATION, published twice a year by The British Trust for Ornithology, Oxford.

THE USEFULNESS OF BIRDS

It has been said that birds could exist without man but that man would perish without birds. This observation has been further amplified by the remark that 'But for the trees the insects would perish, but for the insects the birds would perish, but for the birds the trees would perish, and to follow the inexorable laws of Nature to the conclusion of their awful vengeance, but for the trees the world would perish'. An impartial scrutiny of the facts, shows that there is indeed little extravagance in either of these speculations.

As destroyers of insect pests

The variety, fecundity and voracity of insects are unbelievable. Over 30,000 forms have been described from the Indian Region alone—about fifteen times the number of bird species and races—and probably many still remain to be added to the list. Practically all living animals as well as plants furnish food for these incomputable hordes. Many estimates have been made of what a single pair of insects would increase to if allowed unchecked multiplication, and astounding figures have been reached rivalling in their stupendousness those which we associate with astronomical calculations. A Canadian entomologist has estimated that a single pair of Colorado Beetles or Potato Bugs (*Leptinotarsa decemlineata*—belonging to the prolific family Chrysomelidae of which over 20,000 species are known throughout the world, and which is well represented in India), would, without check, increase in one season to sixty millions. Riley computed that the Hop Aphis or Chinch Bug (*Blissus leucopterus*) very destructive to grasses and cereals in America, which develops 13 generations in a single year would, if unchecked, reach ten sextillion individuals at the end of the 12th generation. If this brood were marshalled in line end to end at the rate of 10 per inch, the procession would be so long that light, travelling at the rate of 184,000 miles per second, would take 2500 years to reach from one end to the other!

A caterpillar is said to eat twice its own weight in leaves per day. Certain flesh-feeding larvae will consume within 24 hours 200 times their original weight. It is reckoned that the food taken by a single silkworm in 56 days equals 86,000 times its original weight at hatching. Locusts are as notorious for their prolific reproduction as for their prodigious appetites. Their swarms are sometimes so thick as to obscure the sun, and such a visitation will, in the course of a few short hours, convert green and smiling areas into a desolate tract with nothing but bare stems. The female locust lays its eggs in capsules underground, each capsule containing about 100 eggs, and several of these capsules are laid by each individual. On a farm in South Africa measuring 3300 acres no less than 14 tons of eggs have been dug up at one time, estimated to have produced 1250 million locusts. It is evident from their rate of increase that unless insect numbers were kept under constant and rigid check, it would not be long before all vegetation vanished completely from the face of the earth.

A large proportion of the normal food of birds consists of insects including many that are in the highest degree injurious to Man and his concerns. Birds of many species not only take heavy toll of the marauding locust hordes all along their flight lines, but also scratch up and devour their eggs in vast quantities, as well as the different stages of the young locust after hatching. The White Stork is a well-known locust destroyer, and the enormous nesting colonies of the Rosy Pastor live and feed their young exclusively upon these insects on their common breeding grounds in central Asia. An idea of the extent of good birds do in destroying insect pests may be had from the fact that many young birds in the first few days of their lives consume more than their own weight of food in 24 hours. A pair of starlings have been observed to bring food (caterpillars, grasshoppers, locusts, etc.) to their nest-young 370 times in a day, and according to Dr. W. E. Collinge, the well-known British authority, House Sparrows bring food (caterpillars, soft-bodied insects, etc.) from 220 to 260 times per day. A German ornithologist has estimated that a single pair of tits with their progeny destroy annually at least 120 million insect eggs or 150,000 caterpillars and pupae. This warfare is waged not only when the insects are at the peak of their periodical abundance, but incessantly, relentlessly, and in all stages of the insects' lives. Therefore, where birds have not been unwisely interfered with, they constitute one of the most effective natural checks upon insect numbers.

As destroyers of other vermin

Owls, kestrels, hawks and the birds of prey generally—so often accused of destructiveness to poultry and game and slaughtered out of hand—are amongst the most important of Nature's checks upon rats and mice, some of the most fecund and destructive pests from which Man and his works suffer. These vermin do enormous damage to crops and agricultural produce, and are, besides, the carriers directly or indirectly, of diseases often fatal to Man. The ravages of the Sind Mole-Rat in the rice-growing tracts of the Indus Delta in Lower Sind have been estimated by a competent investigator as between 10 and 50 per cent of the entire paddy crop. This Mole-Rat breeds throughout the year. The number of young born in a litter is 5 to 10, but in October and November the litters are very large varying from 14 to 18 young each. Mice are equally fecund and destructive.

It has been computed that one pair of house rats having 6 litters of 8 young annually and breeding when 3½ months old, with equal sexes and no deaths, would increase at the end of the year to 880 rats. At this rate the unchecked increase of a pair in 5 years would be 940,369,969,152 rats. Such calculations, of course, are purely theoretical and their results will never be approached in Nature, but they are not extravagant considering the capacity to reproduce, and are based on moderate and conservative estimates.

It will thus be seen that every pair of rats destroyed by birds means the annual suppression of a potential increase of 880 rats. Many of our owls and diurnal birds of prey feed largely on rats and mice;

some of the former, indeed, live more or less exclusively on them. Two or three rats or mice apiece, or their remains, may frequently be found in the stomachs of Horned Owls, for example, and as digestion in birds is a continuous and rapid process it is conceivable that a larger number may be taken in the course of 24 hours. Since these birds are engaged in the good work from year's end to year's end, some estimate of their beneficial activities can be made.

As scavengers

Vultures, kites and crows are invaluable scavengers. They speedily and effectively dispose of carcases of cattle and other refuse dumped in the precincts of our villages—notoriously lacking in any organised system of sanitation—that would otherwise putrefy and befoul the air and produce veritable culture beds of disease. The services of the birds are of special importance during famines and cattle epidemics when large numbers of domestic animals perish and at best are left by the wayside covered with a flimsy layer of earth to be exhumed by the first prowling jackal that happens on the spot. The speed and thoroughness with which a party of vultures will dispose of carrion is astounding.

As flower-pollination agents

While the importance of bees, butterflies and other insects in the cross-fertilisation of flowers is well known, the large part played by birds in the same capacity has not been adequately appreciated. A large number of birds of divers families and species are responsible for the cross-fertilisation of flowers, many of them possessing special adaptations in the structure and mechanism of their tongue and bill for the purpose of extracting honey from the base of the flower tubes. Flower-nectar is rich in carbohydrates and provides excellent nutriment, so much so that many of the most highly organised flower-birds subsist more or less exclusively on this diet. In trying to reach the nectar, the forehead or throat of the bird comes into contact with the anthers. The ripe golden pollen dust adheres to the feathers and is transported to the mature stigma of the next flower visited, which it thus fertilises. It is little realised how largely responsible birds are for the success of the present-day safety match industry in India. Of all the indigenous woods that have been tried in the manufacture of matches, that of the Silk Cotton tree has been found to be the most satisfactory as regards quality, abundance and accessibility. The large showy crimson flowers of this tree serve as a sign-post to invite the attention of the passing bird. They contain a plentiful supply of sugary nectar, which is eagerly sought after by birds of many kinds—over 60 different species have been noted in one small area alone—and are mainly cross-pollinated through their agency. Birds thus contribute to the production of fertile seed and the continuance of healthy generations of the tree, and incidentally to the supply of raw material for your box of matches. A careful scrutiny would reveal that we are ultimately dependent upon birds in this House-that-Jack-built sort of way for many more of our every day requirements. The Coral tree (*Erythrina*).

which is largely grown for shade in the tea and coffee plantations of South India, is also one whose flowers are fertilised chiefly, if not exclusively, by birds of many species.

As seed dispersers

In the dissemination of seed and the distribution of plant life, birds play a predominant part. Their activities, unfortunately, are not always of a beneficial character from the economic point of view. No better instance of the extent of their seed-dispersing activities can be cited than that of the lantana weed. This pernicious plant of Mexican domicile was first introduced into Ceylon for ornamental purposes just over a century ago. It has since overrun thousands of square miles of the Indian sub-continent, and become the despair alike of agriculturist and forester. Its phenomenal spread within this comparatively short period would have been impossible without the agency of birds, numerous species of which greedily devour the berries which the plant everywhere produces in such overwhelming profusion. A Blackheaded Oriole has been observed swallowing 77 berries in the course of 3 minutes. The seeds pass through the birds' intestines unaffected by the digestive juices, and out with the waste matter in due course. They germinate rapidly under favourable conditions and establish themselves.

Another noxious plant that is entirely bird-propagated is the *Loranthus* tree-parasite. It belongs to the Mistletoe family, well represented in this country, almost all of whose Indian members are more or less wholly symbiotic with sunbirds, flowerpeckers and other bird species, which both fertilise its flowers and disperse its seeds. Bulbuls and barbets are largely responsible for the dissemination of the seeds of the Sandalwood tree in South India and are welcome in sandalwood plantations. In the newly colonised canal areas of the Punjab, the Mulberry owes its abundance mainly to propagation by birds. Experiments have shown that the seeds of such plants as grow on richly manured soil, after passing uninjured through a bird's intestine, actually produced stronger seedlings than those which were cultivated without such advantage.

As food for man

A feature of the larger dhands or jheels in W. Pakistan and northern India during the cold weather is the magnitude of the netting operations that go on throughout that season for supplying the markets of the larger towns, both near and distant, with wildfowl of every description for the table. The population of the neighbourhood of those jheels subsists during those months more or less exclusively on the flesh of water birds or on the traffic in them. Round every village near a dhand of any size in Sind may be seen little mounds of coot feathers which furnish an indication of the esteem which the bird enjoys as an article of diet. The wildfowl netting operations on the Manchar Lake alone involved in pre-partition days a turnover of several thousand rupees annually, besides providing the inhabitants of the neighbourhood with free or almost free sustenance for several months in the year.

Quails, partridges and other game birds are also netted or shot for eating purposes, and innumerable other species of every description are captured and sold in the bazars to fanciers, yielding substantial returns to those engaged in the trade.

Egret feathers

Until a few years ago egret-farming for the sake of the valuable plumes was a profitable cottage industry and largely practised on the various jheels in Sind. The dainty 'decomposed' breeding plumes of the white egrets—'aigrettes' as they are known to the trade—were largely exported to Europe for ladies' head-dresses, tippets, muffs and for other ornamental purposes. They were almost worth their weight in gold, and brought in handsome profit to the farmers. With the change in ladies' fashions, the demand has happily dwindled considerably, and with it the prices. The working of the Wild Birds and Animals Protection Act of 1912 imposed a further check upon exports, and most of the egret farms have now disappeared.

Birds' nests

There are other minor products of birds which, if properly husbanded could be made to yield sizeable revenue in India. The saliva nests of the so-called Edible-nest Switflets (*Collocalia*), which breed in vast colonies in grottoes on rocky islands off the S. Burma coast were a source of considerable income to those engaged in the trade, and of royalty to government before that country was separated from India—and doubtless still are. These swiftlets also breed on certain islets off the Konkan coast (W. India), but the nests here are of poor quality; the trade in them, which was small even in former years, is now non-existent. The nests were exported to China as an epicurean delicacy, the better qualities fetching from Rs. 7 to 14 per lb. The value of nests imported into China during 1923, 1924 and 1925 exceeded Rs. 25 lakhs; a fair proportion of these came from the then Indian Empire.

Guano

Guano which is really the excrement of sea birds such as gannets, cormorants and pelicans is another product of great commercial value. The fertilising properties of the phosphoric acid and nitrogen contained in fish were not recognised until guano became a stimulus to intensive agriculture. The real guano is found in vast stratified accretions on rainless islands off the coast of Peru, and although no deposits of like magnitude or value exist within our limits, yet the possibilities of the 'liquid guano' of colonial-nesting water birds have not been seriously exploited in India.

From all that has been said it must not be assumed that birds are a wholly unmixed blessing. They are injurious to Man's interests in a number of ways. They destroy his crops, and damage his orchards, flower beds and vegetable gardens; they devour certain beneficial insects and prey upon fish and other animals useful to Man as food; they act as intermediate hosts of parasites and viruses that spread

Photo: Author

Jungle Myna sipping nectar from Coral blossoms

Photo: Author

Thickbilled Flowerpecker eating *Loranthus* berries

Plate 84

diseases among his livestock, and disperse them far and wide in the course of their migrations; they fertilize the flowers and disseminate the seeds of noxious plants and weeds. Yet, considering everything, there can be no doubt that the good they do far outweighs the harm, which must therefore be looked upon as no more than the labourer's hire.

The case for the protection and conservation of birds in a country like ours—so largely agricultural and forested and therefore at their mercy—is clear, and needs no eloquent advocacy. Quite apart from the purely materialistic aspect, however, it must not be forgotten that Man cannot live by bread alone. By the gorgeousness of their plumages and the loveliness of their forms, by the vivaciousness of their movements and the sweetness of their songs, birds typify Life and Beauty. They rank beyond a doubt among those important trifles that supplement bread in the sustenance of Man and make living worthwhile.

NEARLY every one enjoys birds: the beauty of their forms and colouring, the vivacity of their movements, the buoyancy of their flight and the sweetness of their songs. It is precisely on this account that as a pursuit for the out-of-doors, bird watching stands in a class by itself. Its strong point is that it can be indulged in with pleasure and profit not only by the man who studies birds scientifically, but also by one possessing no specialised knowledge. The latter, moreover, is enabled to share his profit with the scientist who for certain aspects of bird study has to depend entirely upon data collected by the intelligent watcher.

The appreciation of the beautiful and the novel is a characteristic latent in the human species. There is none in whom the seed of this faculty is entirely wanting. Environment may nurture and develop it in some, smother it in others. The fact of its existence is proved by the enquiries an ornithologist frequently receives concerning the identity of this bird with a green head or that with a red tail from persons of the most prosaic 'butcher, baker and candlestick-maker' type who in the course of their day to day lives would never dream of going a step out of their way merely to look at a bird. It shows that even such a person, in spite of himself, cannot at one time or another help being struck by some peculiarity in the sight or sound of a bird which had not forced itself on his notice before.

It is amazing what tricks the imagination can play with undisciplined observation. A person who, for example, notices a male Paradise Flycatcher for the first time and is struck by its exquisite tail-ribbons fluttering in the breeze, will, as likely as not, and in all good faith, clothe his bird in multi-coloured hues of green and blue and yellow and red when describing it to you. The only real clue he furnishes is the ribbon tail. Some days later you have an opportunity of pointin · out a Paradise Flycatcher to your enquirer with the suitable suggestion, whereupon you promptly learn that this indeed was the object of his ecstasy! Yet it is equally amazing what small effort is needed to discipline oneself to observe accurately. After a comparatively short period of intelligent bird watching one can often become so proficient that the mere glimpse of a bird as it flits across from one bush to another—some distinctive flash of colour, a peculiar twitch of the tail—is enough to suggest its identity fairly reliably. If it is an unfamiliar species this fleeting impression will often suffice to puzzle it out with the aid of a bird book afterwards.

Apart from the joy and exhilaration it affords, careful and intelligent bird watching—considering that it can be indulged in by the many without special scientific training—widens the scope immensely for procuring data relating to the lives and behaviour of birds. Observations by people who habitually watch birds even merely for pleasure, are often of great value to the scientist trying to unravel some particular phase of bird life. Indeed, such observations—made as they are without knowledge of, or being swayed by this pet theory or that—frequently carry the added advantage of being completely unbiased. As mentioned in a previous chapter the bulk of the work that now remains

to be done on the birds of India concerns the *living* bird in its natural surroundings; How does the bird live and behave? In what way is it fitted or is fitting itself to its habitat? How is it influenced by or is influencing its environment? It is only satisfactory answers to questions like these—and their number is legion—that can lead us to a better understanding of that very real but strangely elusive thing called life.

One often hears it asserted that there are *no* birds in this locality or that. Such statements merely suggest that the observer may not know exactly where and how to look for them. For indeed it is difficult to imagine a single square mile of the Indian sub-continent entirely devoid of birds. Even in the midst of the scorching Rajasthan desert or amongst the high Himalayan snows, birds there are for those who know how to find them. They may be scarce and local, simply because their food happens to be scarce and local, but they are never entirely absent over areas of any size.

For the new arrival in this country and for the novice, some suggestions as to when and where to look for birds with success might prove helpful. First and foremost, although birds are on the move all day long, their activity is greatest in the early mornings; therefore early rising is a most important pre-requisite for successful watching. Most song is also heard during the early morning hours. Discovering the identity of a songster often entails patient watching, and the chances of tracking him down are naturally greatest in the early morning when the bird is most vocal.

Contrary to the popular notion, a forest, to the inexperienced, is usually a very disappointing place for bird watching. You may tramp miles without seeming to meet or hear a bird, and then just as you begin to despair you may round a bend in the path and suddenly find yourself confronted by a gathering that includes well nigh every species of the neighbourhood. There are birds on every hand: on the ground, among the bushes, on the trunks of the lofty trees and in the canopy of leaves high overhead. There are tits, babblers and tree pies, woodpeckers, nuthatches and drongos, flycatchers, minivets, and leaf warblers, and numerous other species besides. The scene is suddenly transformed into one of bustling activity. You have in fact struck what the books call a 'Mixed Hunting Party', or 'Localised Forest Association'. These mixed assemblages are a characteristic feature of our forests, both hill and plain. Here birds do not as a rule spread themselves out uniformly, but rove about in co-operative bands of mixed species in more or less regular daily circuits. All the members of the association profit through the co-ordinated efforts of the lot. Babblers rummaging amongst the fallen leaves for insect food disturb a moth which is presently swooped upon and captured in mid-air by a drongo on the look-out hard by. A woodpecker scuttling up a tree-trunk in search of beetle galleries stampedes numerous winged insects resting upon the protectingly coloured bark or lurking within its crevices. These are promptly set upon by a vigilant flycatcher or warbler—and so on.

Banyan and peepal trees, when in ripe fig, attract a multitude of birds of many species from far and wide and offer excellent opportunities to

the bird watcher. A lively scene presents itself as party after party arrives, all eager to gorge themselves on the abundance spread around. There is a great deal of noise and chatter as the visitors hop from branch to branch in their quest. Bickering and bullying are incessant, but no serious encounters develop since every individual is much too preoccupied with the main business in hand. Such gatherings are ideal for studying the natural dispositions and 'table manners' of the various species.

Some of the most charming and enjoyable venues for bird watching are certainly afforded by the Silk Cotton, Coral Flower, or Flame-of-the-Forest (*Butea*) trees in bloom. Their particular attractiveness lies in the fact that the trees, or the branches bearing the gorgeous flowers, are bare and leafless at this season, allowing a clear and unobstructed view of the visitors. Almost every small bird of the surrounding countryside flocks to the blossoms for the sake of the sugary nectar which they produce in such abundance. Riot and revelry prevails throughout the day, but especially in the mornings, and there is constant bullying, hustling and mock fighting amongst the roysterers. A pair of good binoculars multiplies the pleasures of bird watching many-fold, and is indeed an indispensable item of the watcher's equipment.

Another favourable occasion is after the first few showers of rain have fallen and the winged termites—the potential queens and their numerous suitors—are emerging from their underground retreats for their momentous nuptial flight. A termite swarm acts like a magnet upon the bird population of its neighbourhood. Caste and creed are forgotten and every species hastens to the repast; no quarter is given, the insects being chased and captured on the ground as well as in the air. The agile and graceful gliding swoops of the swallows and swifts contrast strangely with the ponderous, ungainly efforts of crows making unaccustomed aerial sallies in the pursuit. Kites, kestrels, crows, owlets, mynas and bulbuls, sparrows, bayas and munias, tree pies, drongos and orioles, tailor birds and wren-warblers all join in the massacre, while even woodpeckers and barbets can seldom resist the temptation.

Nesting birds provide much important material for the study of animal behaviour. These can best be studied from a 'hide' erected in the proximity of their nests. A portable 'hide' is easily made with a few iron rods or bamboo poles and some canvas, or one of straw and leafy branches can usually be rigged up on the spot without difficulty. The birds soon get inured to its presence and can be watched from within in comparative comfort and at close quarters. Bird photography adds enormously to the zest of bird watching. Many facts of far-reaching significance concerning nesting habits and sexual behaviour have been brought to light by the careful observations and pictorial evidence of bird photographers. There is no pleasanter way of prolonged and intensive watching than in pursuit of bird photography, and there can be no success in bird photography without patient and intensive watching. Camera studies of birds in their natural surroundings and busy at their normal occupations are a joy not only to their maker, but also to others who have not been fortunate enough to share in his watching. The several attractive photographs reproduced in

Photo: R. S. P. Bates

Camouflaged Ground 'Hide'

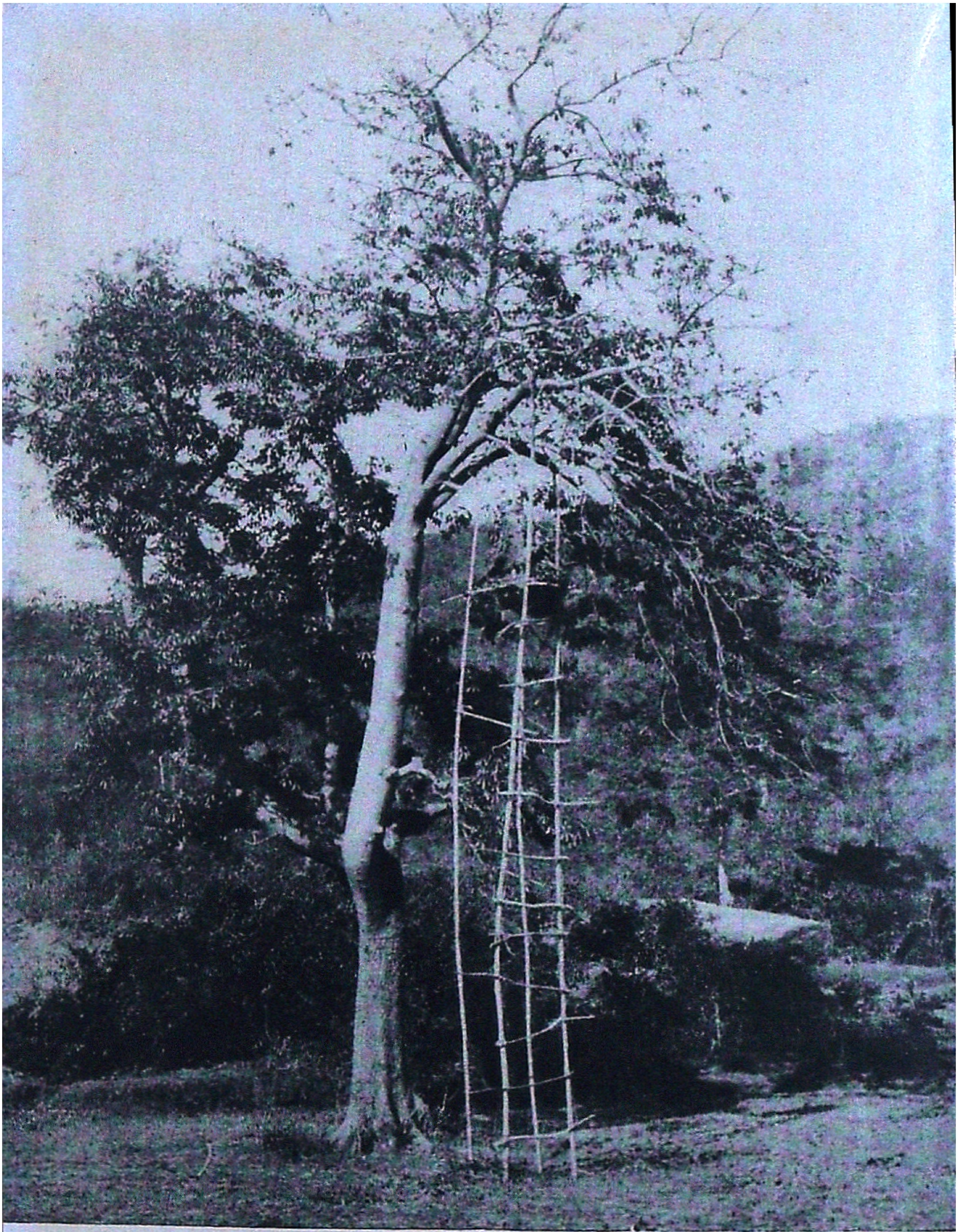


Photo: E. H. N. Lowther

Machan 'Hide' against Blackbacked Woodpecker's nest-hole

Plate 86

these pages will bear this out. No one interested in this fascinating pastime should miss the late Lieut.-Col. R. S. P. Bates's informative article on 'Bird Photography in India' published in Volume 40 of the *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society* (May, 1939).

Useful suggestions for various types of hides and their construction, and other hints for bird photographers will also be found in Book 2 of the BIRDS OF CEYLON by W. W. A. Phillips (1952). Entirely new ground in the photography of birds in India has recently been broken by Mr. Loke Wan-Tho. By the use of high speed flash equipment he has obtained remarkable action pictures at 1/3000 to 1/5000 of a second. The technique is described by him in the *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society*, Vol. 50(4)—August 1952. The photograph of the hoopoe (Plate 77) is an example of his high speed flash work.

A north Indian jheel in winter is a veritable paradise for the bird watcher. Every species of water bird, as well as those that live about the margins and in the marshy reed-beds, may be met here, and an unique opportunity is afforded of getting acquainted with them. It is an exhilarating experience, even for one who is not a shikāri to drift along in a punt over the placid water on a cold morning with the din of honking, quacking and trumpeting on every hand, and the fluttering and swishing of wings of countless wildfowl overhead. The multitudes of the birds, apart from their great variety, leave a picture on the mind that is not easily lost.

It must not be supposed that this list exhausts the possibilities for bird watching in India. Indeed pleasure can be derived from the most everyday birds in the most humdrum surroundings, and even the jaded city dweller can regale his leisure hours without the necessity of going far afield in search of special opportunities. Birds can be attracted to our homes and gardens without any great difficulty by the provision of suitable feeding trays, baths, and nesting boxes. These simple and inexpensive appliances not only add charm and ornament to the garden but they soon engender that friendliness and confidence in the bird visitors which is so essential for their enjoyment at close quarters.

An excellent pamphlet—Field Guide No. 3: Nestboxes—has recently been published by the British Trust for Ornithology, Oxford. It gives particulars and diagrams of many types of next boxes, and all relevant information concerning their use. (Price 2sh. 6d.)

Everyone who watches birds intelligently enough to enjoy them, and who carries with him a note book and pencil, should be in a position to contribute in some measure to our store of knowledge. The essentials are Patience, plus the ability to observe accurately and to record faithfully, even though the observations may sometimes disagree with the books or the observer himself may sometimes wish things to happen differently!

Above all it is important that sentimentality be kept in check and to remember at all times that the behaviour of birds cannot be interpreted entirely by human analogy. Birds do not possess the power of reasoning; therefore their actions, however intelligent they may seem, are essentially little more than instinctive reflexes.

All unusual or original field observations are worthy of permanent record since they are the bricks of which ornithological structures are built. To test the value of your notes they should be offered for publication to the *Newsletter for Birdwatchers*, the monthly bulletin of the recently formed Birdwatchers' Field Club of India (address: Juhu Lane, Andheri, Bombay 58) or—if of a more technical character—to the *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society*. Amateur birdwatchers as well as seasoned ornithologists will find it profitable in many practical ways to belong to either or both these separate organizations. Membership terms can be obtained from the respective honorary secretaries.

Books to read:

(1) A GUIDE TO BIRD WATCHING. By Joseph J. Hickey. (Oxford University Press, 1943)

(2) HOW TO STUDY BIRDS. By Stuart Smith. (Collins, 1945)

(3) WATCHING BIRDS. By James Fisher. (Pelican Books, 1946)

(4) BIRD WATCHING AS A HOBBY. By W. D. Campbell. (Stanley Paul, London, 1959)

(5) ABOUT INDIAN BIRDS. By Laeeq Futehally and Sálim Ali. (Blackie, Bombay, 1959).

INDEX OF SPECIES

(*Italics indicate that the species is only partially described*)

	Page
A	
Adjutant Stork	101
—— *Smaller*	101
Avocet	93
B	
Babbler, Common	5
—— Jungle	4
—— Large Grey	114
—— Quaker	7
—— Rufousbellied	6
—— Slatyheaded Scimitar	5
—— Spotted	7
—— Yelloweyed	6
Barbet, Bluethroated	49
—— Crimson breasted, or Coppersmith	49
—— *Crimsonthroated*	49
—— *Large Green*	49
Bee-eater, Bluecheeked	55
—— Bluetailed	55
—— Chestnutheaded	55
—— Common Green	54
Bittern, Chestnut	106
—— Little Green	105
—— *Yellow*	106
Blackbird	14
Blue Jay, or Roller	54
Bluethroat	114
Brainfever Bird or Hawk-Cuckoo	50
'Bulbul, Green', or Goldfronted Chloropsis	8
——, Blackheaded Yellow	130
—— Redvented	9
—— Redwhiskered	10
—— Whitebrowed	11
—— Whitecheeked	10
Bunting, Blackheaded	36
—— Crested	36
—— Redheaded	36
—— *Striolated*	36
Bushchat, Collared	12
—— Pied	11
Bush Quail, Jungle	80
—— *Rock*	80
Bustard, Great Indian	88
Bustard-Quail, Common or Bluelegged	82
Button Quail, Indian or Yellowlegged	83
Buzzard, Crested Honey	68
—— White-eyed	70
C	
Chat, Brown Rock	16
Chloropsis, Goldfronted, or 'Green Bulbul'	8
—— Goldmantled	9
Coot	85
Coppersmith, or Crimson-breasted Barbet	49
Cormorant, Large	97
—— Little	97
Cotton Teal,	108
Coucal or Crow-Pheasant	51
Courser, Creamcoloured	89
—— Indian	89
—— Jerdon's, or Double-banded	128
Crane, Common	87
—— Demoiselle	87
—— Sarus	87
Crow, House	1
—— Jungle	1
Crow-Pheasant or Coucal	51
Cuckoo, Common Hawk-, or Brainfever Bird	50
—— *Indian*	50
—— Pied Crested	50
—— Plaintive	119
—— Sirkeer	119
Cuckoo-Shrike, Blackheaded	22
—— Large	22
Curlew	94
—— Stone	89
D	
Dabchick, or Little Grebe	112
Darter, or Snake-bird	98
Dove, Emerald or Bronze-winged	74

	Page
Dove, Little Brown	76
—— Red Turtle	75
—— Ring	76
—— Spotted	75
Drongo, Black or King Crow	23
—— Racket-tailed	24
—— Whitebellied	24
Duck, Brahminy, or Ruddy Sheldrake	109
—— Comb, or Nukta	107
—— Grey, or Spotbill	111
—— Pinkheaded	127
E	
Eagle, Crested Hawk	69
—— Crested Serpent	69
—— Pallas's, or Ringtailed, Fishing	70
—— Short-toed	68
—— Tawny	68
—— Whitebellied Sea	123
Egret, Cattle	104
—— *Large*	103
—— Little	103
—— *Median*	103
F	
Falcon, Laggar	66
—— Shahin	124
Finch-Lark, Blackbellied	43
—— Rufoustailed	43
Flamingo	107
Florican, Lesser	88
Flowerpecker, Thickbilled	118
—— Tickell's	46
—— Firebreasted	46
Flycatcher, Blacknaped Blue	115
—— Greyheaded	113
—— *Nilgiri Verditer*	17
—— Paradise	18
—— Redbreasted	113
—— Tickell's Blue	17
—— Verditer	17
—— *Whitebrowed Fantail*	18
Flycatcher, Whitespotted Fantail	18

	Page
G	
Gadwall	126
Garganey or Bluewinged Teal	110
Godwit, Blacktailed	121
—— *Bartailed*	121
Goose, Barheaded	108
—— *Grey Lag*	108
Grackle or Hill Myna	28
Grebe, Little, or Dabchick	112
Greenshank	95
Gull, Blackheaded	90
—— Brownheaded	90
H	
Harrier, Marsh	72
—— Pale	72
Hawk-Cuckoo, Common, or Brainfever Bird	50
Hawk-Eagle, Crested	69
Heron, Grey	103
—— Indian Reef	104
—— *Eastern Reef*	104
—— Night	106
—— Pond, or Paddy Bird	105
—— *Purple*	103
Hoopoe	59
Hornbill, Common Grey	58
—— *Great Indian*	120
—— *Large Pied*	120
—— *Malabar Grey*	58
—— Malabar Pied	120
I	
Ibis, Black	99
—— *Glossy*	99
—— White	99
Iora, Common	8
J	
Jaçana, Bronzewinged	85
—— Pheasant-tailed	86
Junglefowl, Grey	78
—— Red	78
—— *Ceylon Red*	78

	Page
K	
Kestrel	67
King Crow, or Black Drongo	23
Kingfisher, Blackcapped	57
—— Common	56
—— Pied	56
—— *Himalayan Pied*	56
—— Whitebreasted	57
—— Brownheaded Stork-billed	58
Kite, Blackwinged	72
—— Brahminy	71
—— Common Pariah	71
Koel	51
L	
Laggar Falcon	66
Lapwing, Redwattled	92
—— Yellow-wattled	92
Lark, Crested	42
—— Finch-, Blackbellied	43
—— Finch-, Rufoustailed	43
—— *Malabar Crested*	42
—— Bush, Redwinged	42
—— *Bush, Singing*	42
—— *Sykes's Crested*	42
Lorikeet	53
—— *Ceylon*	53
M	
Magpie-Robin	13
Mallard	126
Martin, Crag	37
—— Dusky Crag	37
Merlin, Redheaded	67
Minivet, Scarlet	21
—— *Shortbilled*	21
—— Small	21
—— *Whitebellied*	21
Moorhen, Indian	84
—— Purple	84
Munia, Blackheaded	34
—— Green	117
—— Red, or Waxbill	33
—— Spotted	33
—— Whitebacked	32
—— Whitethroated	32

	Page
Myna, Bank	30
—— Brahminy or Black-headed	29
—— Common	30
—— Greyheaded	29
—— Hill, or Grackle	28
—— Jungle	116
—— Pied	117
N	
Night Heron	106
Nightjar, Common Indian	61
Nukta or Comb Duck	107
Nuthatch, Chestnutbellied	3
—— Velvetfronted	4
O	
Openbilled Stork	102
Oriole, Blackheaded	27
—— Golden	27
Osprey	64
Owl, Barn or Screech	61
—— Brown Fish	62
—— Collared Scops	63
—— Indian Great Horned	62
Owlet, Barred Jungle	64
—— Spotted	63
Oystercatcher	123
P	
Paddy Bird or Pond Heron	105
Parakeet, Blossomheaded	53
—— Large Indian, or Alexandrine	52
—— Roseringed	52
Partridge, Black	81
—— Grey	82
—— Painted	81
Peafowl, Common	77
Pelican Spottedbilled or Grey	97
Pharaoh's Chicken, or Scavenger Vulture	66
Pigeon, Blue Rock	74
—— Common Green	73
Pintail (duck)	110

	Page
Pipit, Indian	41
Pitta, Indian	47
Plover, Golden	122
—— *Grey*	122
—— *Kentish*	91
—— Little Ringed	91
Pochard, Baer's	112
—— Redcrested	127
—— Tufted	125
—— White-eyed	112
Pond Heron or Paddy Bird	105

Q

Quail, Blackbreasted or Rain	80
—— Bush, Jungle	80
—— *Bush, Rock*	80
—— Bustard-, Common or Bluelegged	82
—— Button, Yellowlegged	82
—— Common or Grey	79
—— Mountain	128

R

Redshank	95
Redstart	12
Robin, Indian	13
—— Magpie-	13
Roller or Blue Jay	54
—— *Kashmir*	54
Rosefinch, Common Indian or Hodgson's	34
Rosy Pastor	28
Ruff and Reeve	121

S

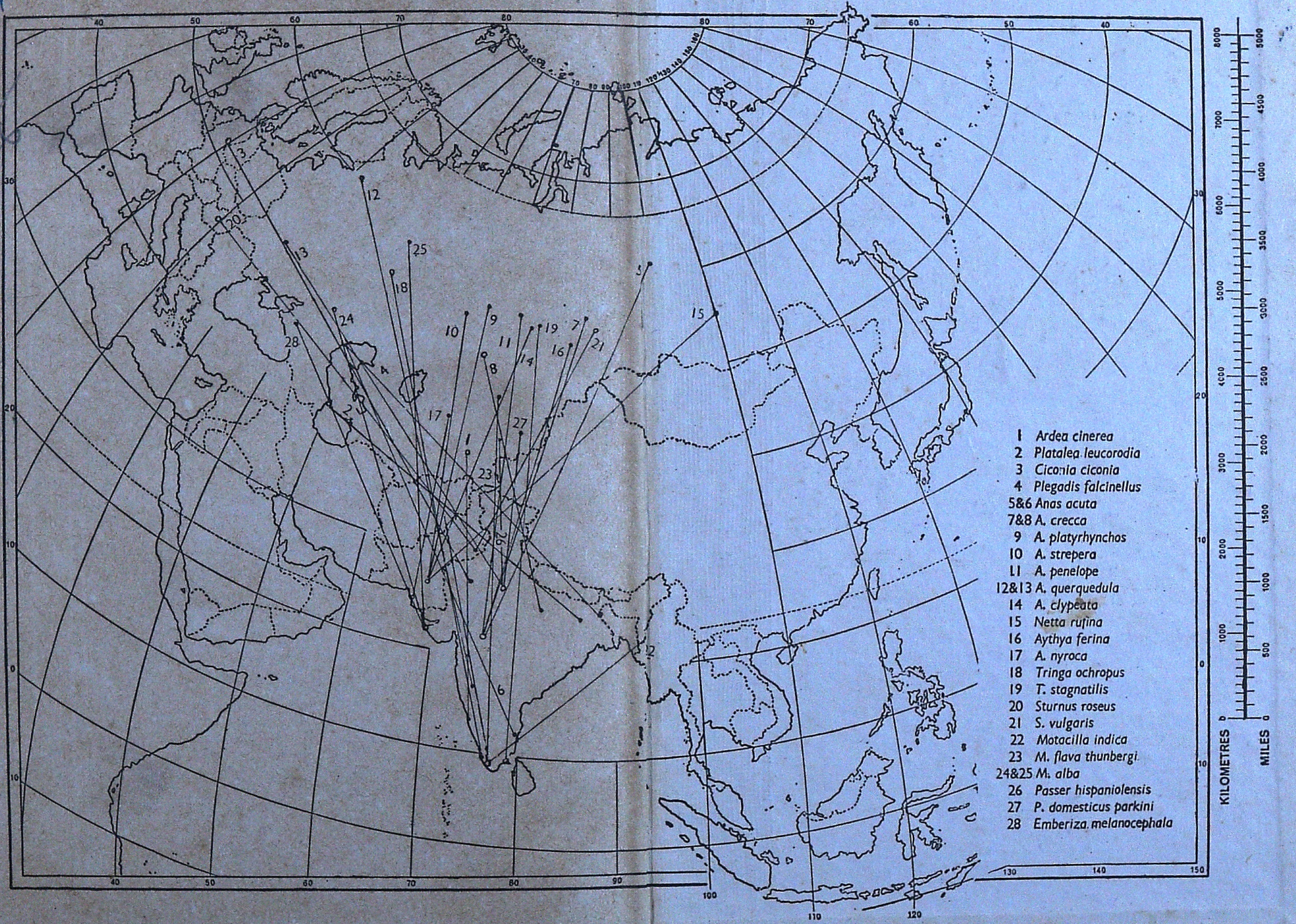
Sandgrouse, Common	77
—— Painted	124
Sandpiper, Common	95
—— *Green*	94
—— Wood or Spotted	94
Sarus Crane	87
Shag, Indian	97
Shama	14
Sheldrake, Ruddy, or Brahminy Duck	109
Shikra	73
Shoveller	111

	Page
Shrike, Baybacked	19
—— Common Wood	20
—— Cuckoo-, Blackheaded	22
—— Cuckoo-, Large	22
—— Pied Flycatcher-	131
—— Grey	19
—— Rufousbacked	20
—— Swallow-, Ashy	23
Skimmer, Indian	132
Skylark, Small Indian	41
Snake-bird or Darter	98
Snipe, Common or Fantail	96
—— Painted	86
—— *Pintail*	96
Sparrow, House	35
—— Yellowthroated	35
Spoonbill	98
Spotbill, or Grey Duck	111
Spurfowl, Red	79
—— *Painted*	79
Starling, Rosecoloured, or Rosy Pastor	28
Stilt, Blackwinged	93
Stint, Little	96
—— *Temminck's*	96
Stone Curlew	89
Stork, Adjutant	101
Stork, Blacknecked	101
—— *Smaller Adjutant*	101
—— Openbilled	102
—— Painted	102
—— White	100
—— Whitenecked	100
Sunbird, Loten's	44
—— Purple	44
—— Purplerumped	45
—— Yellowbacked	45
Swallow, Common	37
—— Indian Cliff	131
—— Redrumped or Striated	38
—— Wiretailed	38
Swallow-Shrike, Ashy	23
Swift, Alpine	60
—— Crested Tree	120
—— House	59
—— Palm	60

T

Tailor Bird	25

	Page
Teal, Bluewinged, or Garganey	110
—— Common	109
—— Cotton	108
—— Lesser Whistling	132
Tern, Blackbellied	90
—— *Gullbilled*	90
—— River	90
—— Indian Whiskered	91
Thrush, Blue Rock	16
—— Blueheaded Rock	15
—— *Himalayan Whistling*	16
—— Malabar Whistling	16
—— Whitethroated Ground	15
Tit, Grey	2
—— Yellowcheeked	3
Tree Pie	2
V	
Vulture, Black, or King	65
—— *Longbilled*	65
—— Whitebacked or Bengal	65
—— White Scavenger	66
W	
Wagtail, Blackheaded Yellow	130
—— Blueheaded Yellow	130
Wagtail, Grey	39
—— *Greyheaded*	39
—— *Hodgson's Pied*	40
—— Large Pied	40
—— White	40
—— Yellowheaded	39
Warbler, Orphean	116
—— Wren-, Ashy	26
—— *Wren-, Franklin's*	26
—— Wren-, Indian	26
—— *Wren-, Rufousfronted*	26
—— Streaked Fantail	25
Waterhen, Whitebreasted	83
Waxbill, or Red Munia	33
Weaver Bird, Blackbreasted	118
—— Common	31
—— Striated	31
Whimbrel	94
White-eye	44
Whitethroat, Lesser	115
Wigeon	125
Woodpecker, Goldenbacked	48
—— Mahratta or Yellowfronted Pied	47
——, Pigmy	129
Wryneck	129


1 Ardea cinerea
2 Platalea leucorodia
3 Ciconia ciconia
4 Plegadis falcinellus
5&6 Anas acuta
7&8 A. crecca
9 A. platyrhynchos
10 A. strepera
11 A. penelope
12&13 A. querquedula
14 A. clypeata
15 Netta rufina
16 Aythya ferina
17 A. nyroca
18 Tringa ochropus
19 T. stagnatilis
20 Sturnus roseus
21 S. vulgaris
22 Motacilla indica
23 M. flava thunbergi
24&25 M. alba
26 Passer hispaniolensis
27 P. domesticus parkini
28 Emberiza melanocephala
KILOMETRES
MILES